

**National Grid Electricity Transmission Plc**

**Electricity transmission licence**

**Special Conditions**

## Contents

<b>Chapter 1: Interpretation and definitions</b>	<b>6</b>
Special Condition 1.1 Interpretation and definitions	6
Special Condition 1.2 Amendments to the standard conditions for the purposes of this licence	36
<b>Chapter 2: Revenue restriction</b>	<b>38</b>
Special Condition 2.1 Revenue restriction	38
Special Condition 2.2 Tax allowance adjustment (TAXA <sub>t</sub> )	41
Special Condition 2.3 Return Adjustment (RTNA <sub>t</sub> )	42
<b>Chapter 3: Totex Allowance adjustments</b>	<b>45</b>
Special Condition 3.1 Baseline Network Risk Outputs (NARM <sub>t</sub> )	45
Special Condition 3.2 Cyber resilience operational technology Re-opener, Price Control Deliverable and use it or lose it adjustment (CROT <sub>t</sub> and CROTRE <sub>t</sub> )	48
Special Condition 3.3 Cyber resilience information technology Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable (CRIT <sub>t</sub> and CRITRE <sub>t</sub> )	53
Special Condition 3.4 Physical security Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable (PSUP <sub>t</sub> and PSUPRE <sub>t</sub> )	58
Special Condition 3.5 Net Zero and Re-opener Development Fund use it or lose it allowance (RDF <sub>t</sub> )	<del>62</del> <a href="#">62</a>
Special Condition 3.6 Net zero Re-opener (NZ <sub>t</sub> )	<del>64</del> <a href="#">64</a>
Special Condition 3.7 Non-operational IT Capex Reopener (NOIT <sub>t</sub> )	<del>66</del> <a href="#">66</a>
Special Condition 3.8 Coordinated adjustment mechanism Re-opener (CAM <sub>t</sub> )	<del>68</del> <a href="#">68</a>
Special Condition 3.9 Wider works Price Control Deliverable (WW <sub>t</sub> )	<del>70</del> <a href="#">70</a>
Special Condition 3.10 Visual Impact Mitigation Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable and Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects allowance (VIMRE <sub>t</sub> and EPI <sub>t</sub> )	<del>76</del> <a href="#">76</a>
Special Condition 3.11 Generation Connections volume driver (GCE <sub>t</sub> )	<del>84</del> <a href="#">84</a>
Special Condition 3.12 Demand Connections volume driver (DRI <sub>t</sub> )	<del>87</del> <a href="#">87</a>
Special Condition 3.13 Large onshore transmission investment Re-opener (LOTIA <sub>t</sub> and LOTIRE <sub>t</sub> )	<del>90</del> <a href="#">90</a>
Special Condition 3.14 Medium Sized Investment Projects Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable (MSIPRE <sub>t</sub> )	<del>96</del> <a href="#">96</a>
Special Condition 3.15 Pre-Construction Funding Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable (PCF <sub>t</sub> and PCFRE <sub>t</sub> )	<del>99</del> <a href="#">99</a>
Special Condition 3.16 Access Reform Change Re-opener (ARR <sub>t</sub> )	<del>104</del> <a href="#">104</a>
Special Condition 3.17 Not used	<del>106</del> <a href="#">106</a>
Special Condition 3.18 Not used	<del>106</del> <a href="#">106</a>
Special Condition 3.19 Not used	<del>106</del> <a href="#">106</a>
Special Condition 3.20 Generation related infrastructure Price Control Deliverable (GRI <sub>t</sub> )	<del>106</del> <a href="#">106</a>

Special Condition 3.21 Operational transport carbon reduction Price Control Deliverable (OTC <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>107</del>107106</a>
Special Condition 3.22 Instrument Transformer Price Control Deliverable Term (InT <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>109</del>109108</a>
Special Condition 3.23 Bay Assets Price Control Deliverable (BA <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>111</del>111110</a>
Special Condition 3.24 Protection And Control Price Control Deliverable (PC <sub>t</sub> )	113
Special Condition 3.25 Overhead Line Conductor Price Control Deliverable (OC <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>116</del>116117</a>
Special Condition 3.26 Substation auxiliary systems use it or lose it allowance (SAS <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>117</del>117118</a>
Special Condition 3.27 SF6 asset intervention Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable (SF6RE <sub>t</sub> and SF6 <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>118</del>118119</a>
Special Condition 3.28 Not used	<a href="#"><del>122</del>122123</a>
Special Condition 3.29 Not used	<a href="#"><del>122</del>122123</a>
Special Condition 3.30 Wider works volume driver (WWV <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>122</del>122123</a>
Special Condition 3.31 Fibre Wrap Replacement Re-opener (FWR <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>126</del>126128</a>
Special Condition 3.32 Civil Related Works Re-opener (CWR <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>128</del>128129</a>
Special Condition 3.33 Tower Steelworks and Foundations Re-opener (TSF <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>130</del>130131</a>
Special Condition 3.34 Tyne Crossing Project Re-opener (TCR <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>132</del>132133</a>
Special Condition 3.35 Bengeworth Road GSP Project Re-opener (BRG <sub>t</sub> )	134
Special Condition 3.36 Opex Escalator (OE <sub>t</sub> )	135
<b>Chapter 4: Output Delivery Incentives</b>	<b>137</b>
Special Condition 4.1 Total output delivery incentive performance	137
Special Condition 4.2 Energy not supplied output delivery incentive (ENSI <sub>t</sub> )	137
Special Condition 4.3 Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions output delivery incentive (IIGI <sub>t</sub> )	140
Special Condition 4.4 Timely Connections output delivery incentive (CONADJ <sub>t</sub> )	144
Special Condition 4.5 Quality of connections satisfaction survey output delivery incentive (QCS <sub>t</sub> )	145
Special Condition 4.6 Environmental scorecard output delivery incentive (ESI <sub>t</sub> )	146
Special Condition 4.7 SO-TO optimisation output delivery incentive	153
Special Condition 4.8 Not used	<a href="#"><del>155</del>155154</a>
<b>Chapter 5: Other Revenue Allowances</b>	<b><a href="#"><del>156</del>156155</a></b>
Special Condition 5.1 Total other revenue allowances (ORA <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>156</del>156155</a>
Special Condition 5.2 RII0-2 network innovation allowance (NIA <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>156</del>156155</a>
Special Condition 5.3 Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance (CNIA <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>158</del>158157</a>
Special Condition 5.4 Non-Technical Mitigation Projects allowance (NTMP <sub>t</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>161</del>161160</a>
Special Condition 5.5 Not used	<a href="#"><del>162</del>162161</a>

Special Condition 5.6 Net zero carbon Capital Construction use it or lose it allowance (NZ3Ct)	<a href="#"><del>162</del>162161</a>
Special Condition 5.7 Not used	<a href="#"><del>163</del>163162</a>
<b>Chapter 6: Pass-through expenditure</b>	<a href="#"><del>165</del>165163</a>
Special Condition 6.1 Pass-through items (PT <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>165</del>165163</a>
Special Condition 6.2 Not used	<a href="#"><del>168</del>168163</a>
<b>Chapter 7: Legacy adjustments</b>	<a href="#"><del>169</del>169164</a>
Special Condition 7.1 Legacy adjustments to revenue (LAR <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>169</del>169164</a>
Special Condition 7.2 Legacy pass-through items (LPT <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>169</del>169165</a>
Special Condition 7.3 Legacy MOD (LMOD <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>170</del>170165</a>
Special Condition 7.4 Legacy K correction (LK <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>171</del>171166</a>
Special Condition 7.5 Legacy TRU Term (LTRU <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>172</del>172167</a>
Special Condition 7.6 Close out of the RIIO-ET1 stakeholder satisfaction output (LSSO <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>172</del>172167</a>
Special Condition 7.7 Close out of the RIIO-ET1 adjustment in respect of the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme (LEDR <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>174</del>174168</a>
Special Condition 7.8 Close out of RIIO-ET1 incentive in respect of sulphur hexafluoride (SF <sub>6</sub> ) gas emissions incentive (LSFI <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>175</del>175170</a>
Special Condition 7.9 Close out of the RIIO-ET1 reliability incentive in respect of energy not supplied (LRI <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>175</del>175170</a>
Special Condition 7.10 Close out of RIIO-1 Network Outputs (NOCO <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>176</del>176171</a>
Special Condition 7.11 RIIO-ET1 network innovation competition	<a href="#"><del>178</del>178173</a>
Special Condition 7.12 Legacy net RAV additions (LRAV <sub>i</sub> )	<a href="#"><del>179</del>179174</a>
<b>Chapter 8: Governance</b>	<a href="#"><del>181</del>181175</a>
Special Condition 8.1 Governance of the ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments	<a href="#"><del>181</del>181175</a>
Special Condition 8.2 Annual Iteration Process for the ET2 Price Control Financial Model	<a href="#"><del>183</del>183177</a>
<b>Chapter 9: General obligations</b>	<a href="#"><del>187</del>187181</a>
Special Condition 9.1 Annual Environmental Report	<a href="#"><del>187</del>187181</a>
Special Condition 9.2 Network Asset Risk Metric methodology	<a href="#"><del>188</del>188182</a>
Special Condition 9.3 Price Control Deliverable Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document	<a href="#"><del>191</del>191185</a>
Special Condition 9.4 Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document	<a href="#"><del>193</del>193187</a>
Special Condition 9.5 Digitalisation	<a href="#"><del>194</del>194188</a>
Special Condition 9.6 Disapplication of Relevant Special Conditions	<a href="#"><del>196</del>196190</a>
Special Condition 9.7 Directly Remunerated Services	<a href="#"><del>198</del>198192</a>
Special Condition 9.8 Tax Reconciliation assurance statement	<a href="#"><del>201</del>201195</a>
Special Condition 9.9 Activities Restrictions	<a href="#"><del>202</del>202196</a>
Special Condition 9.10 Network Access Policy	<a href="#"><del>203</del>203197</a>

Special Condition 9.11 Provision of information to the System Operator	<a href="#"><u>205</u></a> <del>205198</del>
Special Condition 9.12 Basis of Transmission Owner Charges	<a href="#"><u>205</u></a> <del>205199</del>
Special Condition 9.13 Allowances in respect of a Security Period	<a href="#"><u>207</u></a> <del>207201</del>
Special Condition 9.14 Not used	<a href="#"><u>208</u></a> <del>208202</del>
Special Condition 9.15 Not used	<a href="#"><u>208</u></a> <del>208202</del>
Special Condition 9.16 Not used	<a href="#"><u>208</u></a> <del>208202</del>
Special Condition 9.17 Prohibited activities and conduct of the Transmission Business	<a href="#"><u>208</u></a> <del>208202</del>
Special Condition 9.18 Business separation requirements and compliance obligations	<a href="#"><u>209</u></a> <del>209203</del>

# Chapter 1: Interpretation and definitions

## Special Condition 1.1 Interpretation and definitions

### Introduction

- 1.1.1 The purpose of this condition is to provide for the special conditions of this licence:
- (a) some provisions of general interpretation; and
  - (b) the meaning of the defined terms, which are capitalised throughout the special conditions.

### Part A: Interpretation

- 1.1.2 Wherever the subscript 't' is used, without further numerical notation, the value to be used is the one for the Regulatory Year in question.
- 1.1.3 A positive or negative numerical notation indicates that the value to be used is for a year after or before the Regulatory Year in question and the number indicates how many years after or before.
- 1.1.4 In some cases, other subscripts may also be used to denote the value for a specific Regulatory Year and are noted in those special conditions.
- 1.1.5 Any values derived by reference to the value of revenues accrued, received or paid by or to the licensee shall be the actual sum accrued, received or paid by or to the licensee on the date of such accrual, receipt or payment without any adjustment for inflation or interest after deduction of value added tax (if any) and any other taxes charged directly by reference to the amounts so accrued, received or paid. Any reference in these special conditions to:
- (a) a provision thereof;
  - (b) a provision of the standard conditions of electricity transmission licences;
  - (c) a provision of the standard conditions of electricity supply licences;
  - (d) a provision of the standard conditions of electricity distribution licences;
  - (e) a provision of the standard conditions of electricity generation licences;
  - (f) a provision of the standard conditions of electricity interconnector licences
- 1.1.6 must, if these or the standard conditions in question come to be modified, be construed, so far as the context permits as a reference to the corresponding provision of these or the standard conditions in question as modified.
- 1.1.7 Any reference in these special conditions to a numbered appendix is, unless otherwise stated, to the relevant numbered appendix to that special condition.
- 1.1.8 Unless otherwise stated, any reference in these special conditions to the Authority giving a direction, consent, derogation, approval or designation includes:

- (a) giving it to such extent, for such period of time, and subject to such conditions, as the Authority thinks reasonable in all the circumstances of the case; and
- (b) revoking or amending it after consulting the licensee.

- 1.1.9 Unless otherwise stated, any reference in these special conditions to the Authority making a determination includes making it subject to such conditions as the Authority thinks reasonable in all the circumstances of the case.
- 1.1.10 Any direction, consent, derogation, approval, designation or determination by the Authority will be given or made in writing.
- 1.1.11 Where these special conditions provide for the Authority to issue or amend a document by direction, the steps required to achieve this may be satisfied by action taken before, as well as by action taken on or after, 1 April 2021.
- 1.1.12 Any monetary values in these special conditions are in sterling in a 2018/19 price base unless otherwise indicated.

1.1.13 The price base for each PCFM Variable Value is denoted in the ET2 Price Control Financial Model "Input" sheet. Where a PCFM Variable Value is listed as a "£m nominal" value, the ET2 Price Control Financial Model will convert these values using in accordance with Part F of Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction), so that the component terms of Calculated Revenue are in a 2018/19 price base.

## **Part B: Definitions**

~~1.1.13~~ 1.1.14 In these special conditions the following defined terms have the meanings given in the table below.

~~1.1.14~~ 1.1.15 Where these special conditions state that the outputs, delivery dates and allowances for a Price Control Deliverable are located in another document, the following defined terms also have the meanings given in the table below in that document.

~~1.1.15~~ 1.1.16 Where the table below states that a defined term has the meaning given to it by:

- (a) another condition of this licence;
- (b) the ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments;
- (c) the RIGs;
- (d) an Associated Document; or
- (e) the CUSC
- (f) the defined term is to have the meaning given in that provision or document as amended from time to time.

the Act	means the Electricity Act 1989.
the Authority	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Access Agreement	means a formal agreement between the licensee and a community group in the form of a lease or other agreement depending on the site and what is legally permitted by wayleaves.
Access Reform Change	means the changes to industry codes that are made to implement the outcome of the Authority's access and charging reform significant code review launched in December 2018.
<a href="#">the Act</a>	<a href="#">means the Electricity Act 1989.</a>
Actual Corporation Tax Liability	means the value as shown in the licensee's company tax return (CT600) as submitted to Her Majesty's Revenue and Customs- <a href="#">relating to the licensee.</a>
Affiliate	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Allowed Revenue	is the amount the licensee should aim to recover through its Network Charges, derived in accordance with the formula in Part C of Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
Allowed Security Costs	means any cost allowed by the Authority (upon receipt of such information, including a certificate from the auditors, as the Authority may request) as being a cost which is directly attributable to any action taken or omitted to be taken by the licensee in its capacity as holder of the license for the purpose of complying with directions issued by the Secretary of State under section 34(4) of the Act.
Annual Environmental Report	means a document prepared and published by the licensee in accordance with Part A of Special Condition 9.1 (Annual Environmental Report).
Annual Iteration Process	means in relation to the ET2 Price Control Financial Model, the process set out in Special Condition 8.2 (Annual Iteration Process for the ET2 Price Control Financial Model), which is to be read and given effect subject to any further applicable explanation or elaboration within the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook.
<a href="#">AONB</a>	<a href="#">means an Area of Outstanding Natural Beauty designated under the National Parks and Access to the Countryside Act 1949 (including any amendments) and the Countryside and Rights of Way Act 2000.</a>

Appropriate Auditor	<p>means:</p> <p>(a) in the case of a licensee which is a company within the meaning of section 1 of the Companies Act 2006, a person appointed as auditor under Chapter 2 of Part 16 of that Act;</p> <p>(b) in the case of any other licensee which is required by the law of a country or territory within the European Economic Area to appoint an auditor under provisions analogous to Chapter 2 of Part 16 of the Companies Act 2006, a person so appointed; and</p> <p>(c) in any other case, a person who is eligible for appointment as a company auditor under sections 1212 and 1216 of the Companies Act 2006.</p>
Appropriate Time	means three months, or such shorter period as the Authority may approve in respect of any person or class of persons.
Appropriately Qualified Independent Examiner	means a qualified tax accountant from a firm regulated by a relevant professional body, who may be an employee of the licensee's Appropriate Auditors.
ASCR	means aluminium conductor steel-reinforced cable.
AAAC	means all aluminium alloy conductor.
Asset Data	means the data on the condition, location, operating environment, function, duty, and other relevant characteristics of NARM Assets, which is necessary for the calculation of Monetised Risk.
Asset Intervention	means a deliberate action, on the part of the licensee, that improves or maintains the Monetised Risk of an asset or group of assets.
<a href="#">Asset Intervention Plan</a>	<a href="#">means a plan that outlines interventions for assets containing sulphur hexafluoride.</a>
Asset Management Systems	means the set of interrelated and interacting elements, including those IT systems used for the collecting, storing and interrogating of Asset Data, that the licensee has in place to establish its asset management policy and asset management objectives and the processes needed to achieve those objectives.
Asset Risk	means the estimated average expected impact of a Network Asset with given characteristics (such as those referred to in the definition of Asset Data) failing over a given time period, so that when scaled up to a sufficiently large population of identical Network Assets, the sum of the individual Asset Risks will equate to the total expected impact of asset failure for the population over the same time period.
Associate	<p>means:</p> <p>(a) an Affiliate or Related Undertaking of the licensee;</p> <p>(b) an Ultimate Controller of the licensee;</p> <p>(c) a Participating Owner of the licensee; and</p> <p>(d) a Common Control Company.</p>
Associated Document	means a document issued and amended by the Authority by direction in accordance with the special conditions of this licence

	and any reference to an Associated Document is to that document as amended from time to time unless otherwise specified.
<a href="#">the Authority</a>	<a href="#">has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).</a>
Authority's Website	means <a href="http://www.ofgem.gov.uk">www.ofgem.gov.uk</a> .
Base Transmission Revenue	means the revenue calculated in accordance with the formula set out in Part C of Special Condition 3A (Restriction of Transmission Network Revenue) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.
Baseline Allowed NARM Expenditure	means the allowed expenditure associated with the Baseline Network Risk <del>Output</del> <a href="#">Outputs</a> as set out in Appendix 1 to Special Condition 3.1 (Baseline Network Risk <del>Output</del> <a href="#">Outputs</a> ).
Baseline Network Risk Output	means the cumulative total, <a href="#">for a given risk sub-category</a> , of Network Risk Outputs for all items allocated to 'NARM Funding Category A1' in the licensee's Network Asset Risk Workbook.
Basic PCD Report	has the meaning given to that term in the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document.
Bay Assets	means switchgear at various transmission and distribution voltages which is used for controlled switching and operations of the network but is not used to break fault current and commonly includes, earth switches, disconnectors (isolators) of various designs and surge arrestors.
<a href="#">Bengeworth Road GSP Project</a>	<a href="#">means the project to install a new Grid Supply Point at Bengeworth Road to connect to the main London Power Tunnels.</a>
Between	in the context of something being done, or occurring, between two dates, means on or after the first date and on or before the second date.
Biodiversity Net Gain	means <a href="#">a measurable net improvement to biodiversity in the Biodiversity Units</a> for a defined area of land compared to the <del>biodiversity</del> <a href="#">baseline measure of Biodiversity Units</a> before intervention by the licensee.
Biodiversity Unit	means a nominal figure that represents the distinctiveness, condition and size of a habitat.
Black Start Project	means a project to aid local, regional or national restoration of power following a loss of supply.
Black Start Standard	means a publication from government which sets out the procedure used to restore power in the event of a total or partial shutdown of the National Electricity Transmission System.
Boundary Reinforcement Project	means a project which will uplift the Boundary Transfer Capability across one or more specific transmission circuits.
Boundary Transfer Capability	means the maximum amount of power flow across specific transmission circuits following the most onerous secured event of a fault outage without exceeding the thermal rating of any asset

	forming part of the National Electricity Transmission System, without any unacceptable voltage conditions or insufficient voltage performance and without any transient or dynamic instability of the electrical plant, equipment and systems directly or indirectly connected to the National Electricity Transmission System.
Business Plan	means a plan of the sort that the licensee was invited to submit by paragraph 2.25 of the document titled 'RIIO-2 Sector Specific Methodology – Core document', published by the Authority on 24 May 2019.
CAF Outcomes	means the outcomes set out under the cyber security and resilience principles set out in the document titled 'CAF Guidance', version 3.0, published by the National Cyber Security Centre on 30 September 2019 as amended from time to time.
Caithness Moray HVDC Link	means the high voltage electric lines and electrical plant which comprise the following components: (a) a high voltage direct current cable, the sole purpose of which is to transmit electricity between converter stations at Spittal and Blackhillock, both within the area specified in the Electricity Act 1989 (Uniform Prices in the North of Scotland) Order 2005 made on 1 April 2005, via an onshore and subsea corridor route of which extends, in part, outside of Great Britain, within the territorial sea adjacent to Great Britain, any Renewable Energy Zone, or an area designated under section 1(7) of the Continental Shelf Act 1964; (b) those converter stations at either end of the high voltage direct current cable described in paragraph (a) above to facilitate the conversion of power from direct current in the high voltage direct current cable to alternating current in the National Electricity Transmission System; and cables to connect each converter station described in paragraph (b) above to substations at Spittal and Blackhillock. and that does not transmit electricity for the purposes of offshore transmission as defined in the Act.
Calculated Revenue	has the value given to it in Part E of Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
Calculated Tax Allowance	means the value of the TAX <sub>i</sub> term as set out in the <del>'Revenue'</del> "Revenue" sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model.
CAM Activity	means an output, activity or deliverable that the licensee is applying to reallocate under Special Condition 3.8 (Coordinated adjustment mechanism Re-opener).
Capital Construction	means any project that falls under the licensee's capital delivery arm.
Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance	means the allowance provided by Special Condition 5.3 (Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance) to extend the RIIO-1 Network Innovation Allowance for an additional Regulatory Year.

Civil Related Works	means interventions on existing substation civil structures which are considered by the licensee and Authority to be in a condition warranting intervention, including roof, building, asset structures, new roads and replacements, vehicular and pedestrian trench crossings in substations and environmental (drainage and oil containment issues on substations).
CO2e	means carbon dioxide equivalent.
Commercial Customer	means any person who is supplied or required to be supplied with electricity and is not a Domestic Customer.
Common Control Company	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition B7 (Availability of Resources).
Competent Authority	means the Secretary of State, the Authority, the Compliance Officer, the London stock exchange, the Panel on Take-overs and Mergers, or any local or national agency, regulatory body, authority, department, inspectorate, minister (including Scottish Ministers), ministry, official or public or statutory person (whether autonomous or not) of, or of the government of Scotland, the United Kingdom, the United States of America or the European Union.
Compliance Certificate	means a certificate to certify that to the best of the Single Appointed Director's knowledge, information and belief, having made due and careful enquiry, the report of the Compliance Officer fairly represents the licensee's compliance with the Specified Duties.
Compliance Committee	means a sub-committee of the board of the licensee, for the purpose of overseeing and ensuring the performance of the duties and tasks of the Compliance Officer and the compliance of the licensee with its Specified Duties.
Compliance Officer	means a person appointed by the licensee for the purpose of facilitating compliance by the licensee with its Specified Duties.
Compliance Report	means an annual report provided by the licensee to the Authority which demonstrates its compliance with the Specified Duties during the period since the last Compliance Report and its implementation of the practices, procedures and system adopted in accordance with the Compliance Statement.
Compliance Statement	means a statement provided by the licensee to the Authority describing the practices, procedures and systems by which the licensee will secure compliance with the Specified Duties.
Confidential Information	means any information, which is commercially sensitive, and relates to or derives from the management or operation of the Transmission Business.
Connection Entry Capacity	has the meaning given to that term in the CUSC.

Consumer Prices Index Including Owner Occupiers' Housing Costs	means the monthly values of the "CPIH All Items", series ID "L522", published by the Office for National Statistics (or any other public body acquiring its functions).
Cost And Output Adjusting Event	means: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) an Extreme Weather Event;</li> <li>(b) the imposition of additional terms or conditions of any statutory consent, approval or permission (including but not limited to planning consent);</li> <li>(c) unforeseen ground or sea-bed conditions; and</li> <li>(d) for the purposes of a particular LOTI Output, any event that the Authority directs is a Cost And Output Adjusting Event in the Project Assessment Direction; <u>and</u></li> <li>(e) <u>for the purposes of the LOTI Output beginning with the words 'Hinkley – Seabank', the events listed from paragraph 6L14(b)(iv) to 6L14(b)(ix) of Special Condition 6I (Specification of Baseline Wider Works Outputs and Strategic Wider Works Outputs and Assessment of Allowed Expenditure) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.</u></li> </ul>
Cost-Benefit Analysis	means any analysis that considers, as appropriate, both the tangible costs (for example, the cost of replacement) and intangible costs (for example, costs associated with injury or loss of life) associated with, and benefits delivered by, an investment option or range of options.
Critical National Infrastructure	means those critical elements of infrastructure (namely assets, facilities, systems, networks or processes and the essential workers that operate and facilitate them), the loss or compromise of which could result in: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) major detrimental impact on the availability, integrity or delivery of essential services - including those services whose integrity, if compromised, could result in significant loss of life or casualties - taking into account significant economic or social impacts; or</li> <li>(b) significant impact on national security, national defence, or the functioning of the state.</li> </ul>
Cruachan Transmission Line	means the double circuit 275kV transmission line extending from the Cruachan Station Works, to the Dalmally Switching Station and thereafter to the Windyhill Substation together with all lattice Towers, conductors, insulators, associated cables and connections, and all other items of plant or equipment making up or supporting said transmission line, with the benefit, subject to the applicable conditions therein, of all wayleaves or servitude rights relating thereto and where any expressions used in this definition are defined in a transfer scheme, the expressions shall have the same meaning as in the transfer scheme.

Current Monetised Risk	means the Monetised Risk of an existing asset or group of assets, based on the most recently gathered or derived Asset Data.
CUSC	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition C1 (Interpretation of Section C).
CVP	means the consumer value propositions which were submitted by the licensee in its Business Plan and accepted by the Authority in its RII0-2 Final Determinations.
CVP Full Delivery	means the delivery as a minimum of the CVP Outputs for each CVP set out in Appendix 1 to Special Condition 4.8 (Consumer value proposition) by 31 March 2026.
CVP Output	means the outputs set out in Appendix 1 to Special Condition 4.8 (Consumer value propositions)
CVP Reward	means the values set out in Appendix 1 to Special Condition 4.8 (Consumer value propositions)
<a href="#">Cyber Resilience IT Baseline Allowances Table</a>	<a href="#">means the table of that name in the document identified in Appendix 1 to Special Condition 3.3 (Cyber resilience information technology Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable) by its title and publication date.</a>
Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table	means the table of that name in the document identified in Appendix <del>1</del> <sup>2</sup> to Special Condition 3.3 (Cyber resilience information technology Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable) by its title and publication date.
Cyber Resilience IT Plan	means a plan of the sort that the licensee was invited to submit at bullet point 1 of paragraph 6.99 of the document titled 'RIIO-2 Sector Specific Methodology – Core document', published by the Authority on 24 May 2019.
<a href="#">Cyber Resilience OT Baseline Allowances Table</a>	<a href="#">means the table of that name in the document identified in Appendix 1 to Special Condition 3.2 (Cyber resilience operational technology Re-opener, Price Control Deliverable and use it or lose it allowances) by its title and publication date.</a>
Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table	means the table of that name in the document identified in Appendix <del>1</del> <sup>2</sup> to Special Condition 3.2 (Cyber resilience operational technology Re-opener, Price Control Deliverable and use it or lose it allowance) by its title and publication date.
Cyber Resilience OT Plan	means a plan of the sort that the licensee was invited to submit at bullet point 2 of paragraph 6.99 of the document titled 'RIIO-2 Sector Specific Methodology – Core document', published by the Authority on 24 May 2019.
Data Best Practice Guidance	means the guidance document issued by the Authority in accordance with <del>Part D</del> <sup>in</sup> of Special Condition 9.5 (Digitalisation).
De Minimis Business	means any business or activity carried on by the licensee or a relevant Associate other than: <a href="#">(a)</a> the Transmission Business; and <a href="#">(b)</a> any other business activity to which the Authority has given its consent in writing in accordance with <del>Part A</del> <sup>paragraph 3(d)</sup> of

	<del>Special</del> <a href="#">Standard Condition 9.18 (Business separation requirementsB6 (Restriction on Activity and compliance obligations)-Financial Ring Fencing).</a>
Demand Connection	means the transmission infrastructure works required to connect new demand capacity to the National Electricity Transmission System.
Demand Connection Capacity	means: (a) the incremental <del>Connection Entry Capacity</del> <a href="#">increase</a> in megawatt, for demand connected to the National Electricity Transmission System; or (b) the incremental system <del>offtake</del> capacity <a href="#">at grid exit points</a> , in megavolt ampere <del>MVA</del> , associated with single or multiple new Demand Connections as specified in <del>the</del> <a href="#">a</a> relevant agreement between the licensee and the System Operator pursuant to the STC.
Designated Areas	means areas that have a statutory designation as a 'national park' or 'area of outstanding natural beauty' under the National Parks and Access to the Countryside Act 1949 and areas that have a statutory designation as a 'national scenic area' under the Town and Country Planning (Scotland) Act 1997.
Digitalisation Action Plan	means a document prepared and published by the licensee in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 9.5 (Digitalisation).
Digitalisation Strategy	means a document prepared and published by the licensee in accordance with Part A of Special Condition 9.5 (Digitalisation).
Directly Attributable Costs	means costs relating to the maintenance and management of intellectual property generated through Eligible NIC Projects (whether undertaken by the licensee or any other Transmission Licensee and Electricity Distribution Licensees), that have not been otherwise funded through Network Charges or services under Special Condition 8B (Services treated as Excluded Services) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021 or the NIC Funding Mechanism.
Directly Remunerated Services	has the meaning given to that term in Part A of Special Condition 9.7 (Directly Remunerated Services).
<a href="#">Disallowed Expenditure</a>	<a href="#">means revenue received (whether by the licensee or any other electricity Transmission Licensee and Electricity Distribution Licensees) under the NIC Funding Mechanism, that the Authority determines has not been spent in accordance with the applicable provisions of the NIC Governance Document or the terms of the relevant Project Direction.</a>
Disapplication Date	means the date proposed by the licensee under a Disapplication Request on and after which the specified Relevant Special Conditions (or any part or parts of them) would cease to have effect.
Disapplication Notice	means the notice under Special Condition 9.6 (Disapplication of Relevant Special Conditions) that terminates the application of the

	Relevant Special Conditions (or any part or parts of them) specified in that request.
Disapplication Request	means a request under Special Condition 9.6 (Disapplication of Relevant Special Conditions) to consent to the disapplication of the Relevant Special Conditions (in whole or in part).
Distribution Licence	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Distribution System	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Domestic Customer	means any person who is supplied or requires to be supplied with electricity at premises at which a supply of electricity is taken wholly or mainly for domestic purposes (but excludes such person insofar as he is supplied or required to be supplied at premises at which supply is taken for non-domestic purposes).
DSAP Guidance	means the guidance document issued by the Authority in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 9.5 (Digitalisation).
Electricity Arbitration Association	means the unincorporated members' club of that name formed inter alia to promote the efficient and economic operation of the procedure for the resolution of disputes within the electricity supply industry by means of arbitration or otherwise in accordance with its arbitration rules.
Electricity Distribution Licensee	means the holder of a licence granted or treated as granted under section 6(1)(c) of the Act.
Eligible CNIA	means the amount of expenditure spent or accrued by the licensee in respect of Eligible CNIA Projects.
Eligible CNIA Internal Expenditure	means the amount of Eligible CNIA spent or accrued on the internal resources of the licensee.
Eligible CNIA Projects	means RIIO-1 Network Innovation Allowance projects on which work commenced prior to 31 March 2021, pursuant to the requirements of the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document.
Eligible NIC Project	means a project undertaken by the licensee or any other Transmission Licensee that appears to the Authority to satisfy such requirements of the NIC Governance Document as are necessary to enable the project to be funded under the NIC Funding Mechanism.
Energy System Data	has the meaning given to that term in the Data Best Practice Guidance.
Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Project	means a project that has been approved by the Authority prior to 31 March 2021 to reduce the impact of the assets forming part of the licensee's Transmission System on the visual amenity of Designated Areas.

ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology	means the methodology that the licensee is required to publish and maintain pursuant to Part B of Special Condition 6.3 (Energy not supplied compensatory scheme pass-through).
ENS Exceptional Event	for the purposes of Special Condition 4.2 (Energy Not Supplied output delivery incentive) means an event or circumstance that is beyond the reasonable control of the licensee and which results in or causes electricity not to be supplied to a customer and includes: an act of the public enemy, war declared or undeclared, threat of war, terrorist act, revolution, riot, insurrection, civil commotion, public demonstration, sabotage, act of vandalism, fire (not related to weather), any severe weather event resulting in more than 50 faults being recorded by the licensee on the licensee's Transmission System in any 24-hour period, System Operator-Requested Load Shedding; governmental restraint, Act of Parliament, any other legislation, bye law, directive or decision of a Court of <a href="#">court or</a> Competent Authority <a href="#">or the European Commission</a> or any other body having jurisdiction over the activities of the licensee provided that lack of funds will not be interpreted as a cause beyond the reasonable control of the licensee.
ENS Incentive Methodology Statement	means a document that sets out the methodology the licensee will use to calculate the volume of energy not supplied arising from each Incentivised Loss of Supply Event.
Environmental Action Plan	means the document of that name that the licensee submitted as part of its Business Plan.
Environmental Action Plan Commitments	means the actions and initiatives that the licensee proposed in their Environmental Action Plan to undertake over the course of the Price Control Period.
Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme	means the RII0-ET1 scheme of that name.
Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance	means the document of that name maintained by the Authority in accordance with Special Condition 7.7 (Close out of the RII0-ET1 adjustment in respect of the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme).
Environmental Net Gain	means achieving <del>biodiversity net gain</del> <a href="#">Biodiversity Net Gain</a> first and going further to achieve net increases in the capacity of affected natural capital to deliver ecosystem services.
Environmental Reporting Guidance	means the document of that name issued by the Authority in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 9.1 (Annual Environmental Report).
Environmental Value	means a measure of the level of biodiversity and the <del>monetary</del> value of the <a href="#">ecosystem services from the</a> natural capital assets associated with a particular land area.
Equally Challenging	means presenting equal or higher challenge to the licensee compared to the Baseline Network Risk Outputs, where challenge relates to the scope for a licensee to over-deliver by carrying out

**Commented [A1]:** This change indicates regulations being made by the Secretary of State or text that is being consulted on through our Statutory consultation on consequential licence modifications due to the end of the transition period.

	the same volume of interventions but selecting different assets for intervention from those assumed in the setting of the Baseline Network Risk Outputs.
ET1 Price Control Financial Model	has the meaning given to that term in Special Condition 1A (Definitions and Interpretation) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.
ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook	means the document of that name that was first published by the Authority to come into effect on 1 April 2021 and includes specific information and advice about the operation of the Annual Iteration Process and the ET2 Price Control Financial Model, as modified from time to time in accordance with the provisions of Special Condition 8.1 (Governance of the ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments).
ET2 Price Control Financial Instrument	means the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook and the ET2 Price Control Financial Model.
ET2 Price Control Financial Model	means the model of that name (with a suffix referring to the month of November in Regulatory Year t-1) that was first published by the Authority to come into effect on 1 April 2021: (a) that is represented by a workbook in Microsoft Excel® format maintained under that name (with a Regulatory Year suffix) on the Authority's Website; and (b) that the Authority will use to determine the value of the term $AR_t$ through the application of the Annual Iteration Process as modified from time to time in accordance with the provisions of Special Condition 8.1 (Governance of the ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments).
ET2 Price Control Financial Model Working Group	means the working group identified in and whose terms of reference are set out in Chapter 2 of the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook.
Evaluative PCD	means a Price Control Deliverable where the relevant licence condition states that the Authority will consider making an adjustment to allowances where an output has not been Fully Delivered.
Ex-Ante Base Revenue	has the value <del>£1629m</del> <a href="#">£1649m</a> .
External Assurance	means a process to reflect the quality of the licensee's performance to its stakeholders used to derive the incentive term $SEA_t$ term in accordance with the process provided for in Special Condition 3D (Stakeholder Satisfaction Output) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.
External Assurance Methodology	means the methodology to support the External Assurance.
External Transmission Activities	means any business of the licensee or any Affiliate or Related Undertaking of the licensee comprising or ancillary to the maintenance, repair or operation in an emergency of any electricity

	distribution system or any part of the National Electricity Transmission System other than the licensee's Transmission System.
Extreme Weather Event	means a weather event with worse than one in ten years probability.
Fibre Wrap Replacement	<del>means replacement of optical fibre wrapped around a conductor that have embedded fibre-optic to provide communications capability that provide connections between electricity transmission assets.</del>
Final Needs Case	means a document that sets out the licensee's final view on the need for a LOTI.
Final Statutory Planning Consultation	means the final public consultation that the licensee undertakes before submitting its primary planning application in relation to a potential LOTI.
Flooding Defence Project	means a project to improve the flooding resilience of physical assets connected to the National Electricity Transmission System in accordance with a defined standard.
Forecast Monetised Risk	means the Monetised Risk of an asset or group of assets expected to be in operation on a network in a given future scenario, based on the forecast view of Asset Data for the given scenario.
Foundations	means all the concrete, reinforcement and steel below-ground which makes up overhead line tower foundations.
<a href="#">Front End Engineering Assessments</a>	<a href="#">means assessment works which define the initial design and cost estimates for a proposed intervention, which are informed by licensee site-based survey and development activities.</a>
Full PCD Report	has the meaning given to that term in the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document.
Fully Delivered	means where the output specified in the relevant licence condition has been delivered in full on or before the delivery date specified in that licence condition.
<a href="#">Funded SF6 Asset Interventions</a>	<a href="#">means interventions on assets containing sulphur hexafluoride, funding for which is provided under Special Condition 3.6 (Net zero Re-opener) or Special Condition 3.14 (Medium Sized Investment Projects Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable), but does not include interventions on assets added to or decommissioned from the Licensee's Transmission System for the purposes of paragraph 4.3.5 of Special Condition 4.3 (Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions output delivery incentive).</a>
Funding Return	is the total amount, in respect of the licensee, of any amounts arising under the Funding Return Mechanism.
Funding Return Mechanism	means the mechanism that provides for the recovery from the licensee and from other electricity Transmission Licensees and Electricity Distribution Licensees, in each case to such extent (if any) as may be relevant, of: (a) Halted Project Revenues;

	(b) Disallowed Expenditure; (c) Returned Royalty Income; and (d) Returned Project Revenues.
Generation Connection	means the transmission infrastructure works required to connect new generation capacity to the National Electricity Transmission System.
Generation Connection Capacity	means: <del>(a) the incremental Connection Entry Capacity, in megawatt (MW), for generation connected to the National Electricity Transmission System; or</del> <del>(b) the incremental system capacity, in megavolt ampere, associated with single or multiple new Generation Connections as specified in the relevant agreement between the licensee and the System Operator pursuant to the STC.</del>
Great Britain	has the meaning given under Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Green Book Supplementary Guidance	means the supplementary guidance to the document titled 'UK Government Treasury's Green Book, for valuation of energy use and greenhouse gas emissions for appraisal', as from time to time amended.
Greenhouse Gas Protocol Website	means <a href="https://ghgprotocol.org/">https://ghgprotocol.org/</a>
Grid Code	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
<u>Grid Supply Point</u>	<u>means a connection point at which the transmission system is connected to a distribution system</u>
Halted Project Revenues	means revenues received (whether by the licensee or by any other Transmission Licensee or Electricity Distribution Licensee) under the NIC Funding Mechanism in respect of an Eligible NIC Project which have not yet been spent or otherwise committed at the time that the Authority requires that project to be halted, in accordance with the applicable provisions of the NIC Governance Document or the terms of the relevant Project Direction.
Harmonic Filtering	means a measure or measures to mitigate the effects on the National Electricity Transmission System of non-standard frequencies above 50Hz.
IIG Baseline Leakage Rate	means the IIG baseline leakage rate as set out within RIIIO-2 Final Determinations.
IIG Exceptional Event	means an event or circumstance that is beyond the reasonable control of the licensee and results in, causes, or prohibits the timely prevention of the leakage of an Insulation And Interruption Gas and includes any event or circumstance where the risk of significant danger to the public requires the licensee to prioritise health and safety objectives over the reduction of leakage of an Insulation And Interruption Gas at a particular site.

IIG Inventory	means the complete list of assets on the licensee's Transmission System that contain Insulation And Interruption Gases in tonnes CO <sub>2</sub> e.
IIG Methodology Statement	means the document prepared by the licensee in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 4.3 ( <del>Insulation</del> <a href="#">Insulation</a> and Interruption Gas emissions output delivery incentive).
Improvement Plan	means a plan of the sort that the licensee was invited to submit at bullet point 2 on page 7 of the document titled 'Ofgem Competent Authority Guidance for Downstream Gas and Electricity in Great Britain' published by the Authority on 30 November 2018.
Incentivised Loss of Supply Event	means any event on the licensee's Transmission System that causes energy not to be supplied to a customer, subject to the following exclusions: (a) any energy not supplied to customers that have requested a lower standard of connection than that provided in the NETS SQSS (or such other standard of planning and operation as the Authority may approve from time to time and with which the licensee may be required to comply); (b) any energy not supplied resulting from a shortage of available generation; (c) any energy not supplied resulting from a de-energisation or disconnection of a User's equipment under an event of default as defined in the CUSC; (d) any energy not supplied resulting from a User's request for disconnection in accordance with the Grid Code; (e) any energy not supplied resulting from emergency de-energisation by a User as defined in the CUSC; any energy not supplied resulting from an emergency de-energisation or disconnection of a User's equipment necessary to ensure compliance with the Electricity Safety, Quality and Continuity Regulations 2002, as amended from time to time, or otherwise to ensure public safety; and any event lasting less than or equal to three minutes.
Independent Examiner	means a person nominated by and independent of the licensee with the skill and knowledge to undertake an examination.
Initial Needs Case	means a document that sets out the licensee's initial view on the need for a LOTI and, in particular, compares alternative options.
Insulation And Interruption Gas	means a gas with a global warming potential of greater than <del>zero</del> <a href="#">one</a> , used within electrical switchgear and transmission assets with a suitable dielectric strength to enable use as an insulator to prevent discharge or as an interruption aid to prevent flow of current during planned or non-planned switching.
Instrument Transformer	means a single phase transformer unit that is a high accuracy class electrical device that is used to isolate or transform voltage or current levels.

Instrument Transformer Individual	means a single phase instrument transformer with a driver specific to that individual asset. This could be one of the following: dissolved gas analysis, SF6 leakage, polychlorinated biphenyl.
Instrument Transformer Family	means an individual or group of instrument transformers <del>transformers</del> <a href="#">transformer</a> assets, which are replaced on the basis of the condition of other assets produced by the same manufacturer or of the same model. This may also include assets which are on the same circuit, but not of the same variant.
IT	means a licensee's information technology for business systems that relate to the use of computers, software, hardware and other systems and devices to perform business operations.
Key Performance Indicators	means measures to reflect the quality of the licensee's performance to its stakeholders.
Kintyre-Hunterston Transmission Line	means both the onshore and subsea 240MVA AC transmission line extending from the Crossaig substation, through the Sound of Bute and up to and including the transition joint lying within the West Kilbride Golf Course to the north of the landing in Ardneil Bay, North Ayrshire, together with all associated cables, transformers, switch gear and connections and all other plant and equipment making up or supporting that transmission line, with the benefit, subject to the applicable conditions therein, of all wayleaves or servitude rights relating thereto and where any expressions used in this definition are defined in a transfer scheme, the expressions shall have the same meaning as in such transfer scheme.
Licensed Activity	has the meaning given to the term "Transmission Business Activities" in Standard Condition B1 (Regulatory Accounts).
Licensee's Offices	means the licensee's offices located in Derby, Eakring, <del>London, Solihull, Warrington and Warwick, and Wokingham.</del> <a href="#">Where the sites are shared with multiple parties, the metrics achieved at the overall site will be attributed in proportion with the capex allocation (as notified by the licensee to the Authority) for each entity residing at the site.</a>
Load Shedding	means the disconnection of demand as a measure to ensure the safety and integrity of the National Electricity Transmission System.
Local Area Energy Plan	means a plan that is the product of a process: (a) through which a range of stakeholders including other Network Licensees and local authorities agree on the optimal long-term energy solutions for an area; and (b) that has been conducted in the context of enabling energy systems with net zero carbon emissions.
Long-term Monetised Risk	means the Monetised Risk measured over a defined period of time greater than one year from a given start date and equal to the cumulative Single-Year Monetised Risk values over the defined period.

Loss of Supply Event	means any event on the licensee's Transmission System that causes electricity not to be supplied to a Domestic Customer or to a Commercial Customer for a period of six hours or longer, subject to the exceptions set out in the licensee's ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology.
LOTI	means the assets constituting an investment in the transmission network, which investment: <p>(a) is expected to cost £100m or more of capital expenditure; and</p> <p>(b) is, in whole or in part, either;</p> <p>(i) load-related; or</p> <p>(ii) related to a shared-use or sole-use generator connection project.</p>
LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document	means the document of that name issued by the Authority in accordance with Special Condition 3.13 (Large onshore transmission investment Re-opener).
LOTI Output	means an output in Appendix 4.2 to Special Condition 3.13 (Large onshore transmission investment Re-opener).
Managing Director Of Transmission	means a person responsible for the conduct of the Transmission Business and any External Transmission Activities.
Material Non-intervention Risk Changes	<del>has the meaning given in Appendix 3 to the RHO-2 Final Determinations NARM Annex, subject to any further applicable explanation or elaboration within the price control financial handbook for the next price control period.</del>
Materiality Threshold	has the value in the table below that relates to the licensee: <a href="#">£25m</a> . <del>NCET: £24.7m</del> <del>SHET: £7.3m</del> <del>SPTL: £3.4m</del>
Materially Equivalent Network Risk Output	<del>means an equivalent level of risk reduction to the Baseline Network Risk Output specified in the licensee's Network Asset Risk Workbook.</del>
Medium Sized Investment Project	means a project of the kind listed at paragraph 3.14.6 of Special Condition 3.14 (Medium Sized Investment Projects Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable).
Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy	means the document the licensee is required to update by Part A of Special Condition 3.10 (Visual Impact Mitigation Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable and Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects allowance).
Monetised Risk	means an estimation of Asset Risk as derived in accordance with the NARM Methodology as well as the similarly derived estimated risks associated with aggregated asset groupings, and disaggregated sub-components, as relevant.

Monetised Risk Benefit	means the risk benefit delivered or expected to be delivered by an Asset Intervention, which: (a) is the difference between without intervention and with intervention Monetised Risk; (b) can be measured over one year or over a longer period of time; and (c) includes both direct (i.e. on the asset itself) and indirect (i.e. on adjacent assets or on the wider system) Monetised Risk Benefits.
NARM Asset	means an asset specified within the NARM Methodology where its associated Monetised Risk can be estimated by applying the NARM Methodology.
NARM Asset Category	means a group of assets with similar functions and design as specified in the NARM Methodology.
<a href="#">NARM Handbook</a>	<a href="#">means the document of that name issued by the Authority in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 3.1 (Baseline Network Risk Outputs).</a>
NARM Methodology	means the methodology established pursuant to Special Condition 9.2 (Network Asset Risk Metric methodology). <del>The NOMs Methodology in effect as at 31 March 2021 is deemed to be the NARM Methodology in effect from 1 April 2021 until superseded.</del>
NARM Objectives	means the objectives set out in Part B of Special Condition 9.2 (Network Asset Risk Metric methodology).
National Electricity Transmission System	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Net Zero And Re-opener Development Fund	means the use it or lose it allowance provided by Special Condition 3.5 (Net Zero And Re-opener Development Fund use it or lose it allowance).
Net Zero and Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document	means the document of that name issued by the Authority in accordance with Special Condition 3.5 (Net Zero And Re-opener Development Fund use it or lose it allowance).
Net Zero Carbon Targets	means the targets set out in: <a href="#">(a)</a> section 1 of the Climate Change Act 2008; <a href="#">(b)</a> section A1 of the Climate Change (Scotland) Act 2009; and <a href="#">(c)</a> section 29 of the Environment (Wales) Act 2016.
Net Zero Development	means a change in circumstances related to the achievement of the Net Zero Carbon Targets that is: (a) a change in national government policy (including policies of the devolved national parliaments); (b) a change in local government policy; (c) the successful trial of new technologies or other technological advances;

	(d) a change in the pace or nature of the uptake of low carbon technologies; or (e) new investment arising from the agreement of a Local Area Energy Plan or an equivalent arrangement.
Net Zero Fund	for the purpose of Special Condition 5.5 (Net Zero Fund use it or lose it allowance) means an allowance for the licensee to support vulnerable customers and communities and contribute to the Net Zero Carbon Targets.
NETS SQSS	means the standards that set out the criteria and methodologies for planning and operating the National Electricity Transmission System, as from time to time amended.
Network Access Policy	means the document of that name approved by the Authority under Special Condition 9.10 (Network Access Policy).
Network Asset	means the assets that collectively form the licensee's Transmission System, and includes the principal components of those assets.
Network Asset Risk Metric	means the Monetised Risk associated with a NARM Asset or the Monetised Risk Benefit associated with a NARM Asset <del>intervention</del> <a href="#">Intervention</a> .
Network Asset Risk Workbook	means the workbook containing the licensee's Baseline Network Risk <del>Output and required by</del> <a href="#">Outputs issued by the Authority in accordance with Part B of</a> Special Condition 3.1 (Baseline Network Risk <del>Output</del> <a href="#">Outputs</a> ).
Network Charges	means charges levied by the licensee in respect of the provision of Transmission Network Services.
Network Licensee	means the holder of a licence granted under section 7 of the Gas Act 1986 or section 6(1)(b) or (c) of the Act.
Network Risk Output	means the risk benefit delivered or expected to be delivered by an Asset Intervention and is calculated as the difference between Monetised Risk values associated with the "without intervention scenario" and the "with intervention scenario", measured over a period equal to the assumed intervention lifetime from the end of the Price Control Period, which can vary for asset category or specific assets and intervention types.
NGESO	means National Grid Electricity System Operator Limited.
NGET Redacted Information Document	means the document of that name sent by the Authority to the licensee on <del>17 December 2020</del> <a href="#">3 February 2021</a> containing information redacted from this licence.
NIA	means the network innovation allowance provided by Special Condition 5.2 (RIIO-2 network innovation allowance).
NIC	means the arrangements known as the network innovation competition established by Special Condition 31 (The Network Innovation Competition) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.

NIC Funding	means the total amount of funding authorised by the Authority for the licensee and other Transmission Licensees and Electricity Distribution Licensees, in accordance with the provisions of the NIC Governance Document, for the purpose of funding Eligible NIC Projects.
NIC Funding Mechanism	means the mechanism by which the licensee receives the amount of NIC Funding from the System Operator, less any Funding Return.
NIC Governance Document	means the document of that name maintained by the Authority in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 7.11 (RIIO-ET1 network innovation competition).
No Net Loss	means the impacts on biodiversity caused by construction are offset so that no loss remains.
No Net Loss In Biodiversity	means full mitigation of the biodiversity impacts of a project that is in the licensee's capital delivery arm.
NOA	means the Network Options Assessment required by Standard Condition C27 (The Network Options Assessment process and reporting requirements).
NOA Proceed Signal	means where the outcome of the NOA indicates that a project should continue to be progressed.
NOMs Incentive Methodology	means the document entitled "Network Output Measures (NOMs) Incentive Methodology" published by the Authority on 6 December 2018, <a href="#">as amended in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 7.10 (Close out of the RIIO-1 Network Outputs)</a> .
NOMs Methodology	means the methodology approved under Special Condition 2L (Methodology for Network Output Measures) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.
<a href="#">Non-intervention Risk Changes</a>	<a href="#">means the factors set out in the NARM Handbook (as amended in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 3.1 (Baseline Network Risk Outputs)) that are unrelated to the licensee's Asset Interventions and impact the licensee's Outturn Network Risk Outputs.</a>
Non-operational IT Capex	has the meaning given to that term in the RIGs.
Non-Technical Mitigation Projects	means a landscaping or environmental enhancement scheme that has been informed by stakeholder engagement, to mitigate the impact of Pre-existing Transmission Infrastructure on the visual amenity of Designated Areas.
<a href="#">NP</a>	<a href="#">means a National Park designated under the National Parks and Access to the Countryside Act 1949 (including any amendments).</a>
NTMP Value	means the amount of costs for Non-Technical Mitigation Projects that is calculated in accordance with Part A of Special Condition 5.4 (Non-Technical Mitigation Projects allowance).

Offshore Transmission Licence	means a transmission licence held by an Offshore Transmission Owner.
Offshore Transmission Owner	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Operational Load Management Scheme Project	means a project which will deploy an overarching control system to ensure relevant transmission assets are not overloaded.
Operational Performance	is a measure of returns which includes totex and output delivery incentive performance but excludes performance on debt, tax, and the business plan incentive. It also excludes the baseline allowed return on equity.
OT	means a licensee's operational technology and information systems that monitor and control physical devices and processes of operations which relate to electricity transmission.
Outage Changes	means a change to the outage plan notified to the licensee by the System Operator on or after week 49, as updated from time to time in accordance with the procedures set out in the STC.
Outturn Network Risk	means the Monetised Risk Benefit delivered during the Price Control Period through the licensee's Asset Interventions and
Output	<del>which is suitable for comparison</del> <a href="#">derived so as to give a fair and accurate reflection of the licensee's delivery when compared</a> against Baseline Network Risk <del>Output</del> <a href="#">Outputs</a> as part of the Authority's assessment of the licensee's overall delivery of its Baseline Network Risk <del>Output</del> <a href="#">Outputs</a> .
Output	<a href="#">Outputs</a>
Overhead Line Conductor	means all conductor strung on overhead line Towers.
Participating Owner	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition B7 (Availability of Resources).
Partner Licensee	means a Network Licensee that has agreed to accept or transfer responsibility for a CAM Activity.
PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document	means the document of that name issued by the Authority in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 9.3 (Price Control Deliverable Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document).
PCFM Guidance	means the guidance document issued by the Authority in accordance with Part F of Special Condition 8.2 (Annual Iteration Process for the ET2 Price Control Financial Model).
PCFM Variable Values	means the values in the table of that name in the ET2 Price Control Financial Model.
Pension Scheme Established Deficit	means the difference between assets and liabilities, determined at any point in time, attributable to pensionable service up to the end of the 31 March 2012 and relating to the Transmission Business

	under the Authority's Price Control Pension Principles. The term applies equally if there is a subsequent surplus.
<a href="#">Physical Security Baseline Allowances Table</a>	<a href="#">means the table of that name in the document identified in Appendix 1 to Special Condition 3.4 (Physical security Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable) by its title and publication date.</a>
<a href="#">Physical Security PCD Table</a>	<a href="#">means the table of that name in the document identified in Appendix 2 to Special Condition 3.4 (Physical security Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable) by its title and publication date.</a>
Physical Security Upgrade Programme	means physical security investment at Critical National Infrastructure sites as mandated by government.
Pre-Construction Funding	means the funding required to complete Pre-Construction Works on a potential LOTI project.
Pre-Construction Works	means: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) surveys, assessments and studies;</li> <li>(b) project design;</li> <li>(c) engineering development;</li> <li>(d) stakeholder engagement and consultation;</li> <li>(e) tasks associated with wayleaves;</li> <li>(f) planning applications; and</li> <li>(g) tender activities</li> </ul>
	undertaken for the purposes of developing a LOTI to the point where all material planning consents have been obtained and the project is ready to begin construction.
Pre-existing Transmission Infrastructure	means transmission infrastructure assets forming part of the licensee's Transmission System on 1 April 2013.
Prescribed Rates	means: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li><a href="#">(a)</a> business rates in England and Wales; and</li> <li><a href="#">(b)</a> non-domestic rates in Scotland</li> </ul> or any equivalent tax or duty replacing those rates that is levied on the licensee in respect of <a href="#">their</a> Licensed Activity.
Price Control Deliverable	means the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances in Special Conditions 3.2 to 3.4, 3.9, 3.10, 3.14, 3.15, 3.20 to 3.25 and 3.27.
Price Control Pension Principles	means the principles set out in the Authority's guidance note on price control pension principles issued as Appendix 3 to the decision letter, 'Decision on the Authority's policy for funding Pension Scheme Established Deficits' dated 7 April 2017.
Price Control Period	means the period of five Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021.

Project Assessment Direction	means a direction by the Authority, following a submission from the licensee justifying its costs for delivering a LOTI, specifying a LOTI Output, delivery date and associated allowances.
Project Direction	means a direction issued by the Authority pursuant to the NIC Governance Document setting out the terms to be followed in relation to an Eligible NIC Project as a condition of its funding under the NIC Funding Mechanism.
Protection And Control	means light current equipment used to identify and rectify faults and provide interface to enable switching on the network.
PSUP Solution	means the site physical security upgrade specified by the government.
Qualifying Project	means a network development project that affects the local environment that has either: (a) passed through and been granted external planning approval; or (b) passed through the licensee's internal decision making stage 'network development process gate C'.
RAV	means regulatory asset value.
Rebased Baseline Network Risk Output	means a Baseline Network Risk Output that has been revised to give effect to a modified NARM Methodology as approved under paragraph 9.2.8 of Special Condition 9.2 (Network Asset Risk Metric methodology) pending the Authority's approval. If approved by the Authority, the Rebased Baseline Network Risk Output will supersede the Baseline Network Risk Output for the purposes of Special Condition 3.1 (Baseline Network Risk Output).
Rebasing	means the process of modifying the Baseline Network Risk Output as set out in Part C of Special Condition 3.1 (Baseline Network Risk Output).
Recovered Revenue	has the meaning given to that term in Part B of Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
Regulatory Year	means a period of twelve months commencing on 1 April at 05:00 and ending on the following 1 April immediately before 05:00.
Related Undertaking	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Relevant Duties	means the obligations set out in Special Condition 9.14 (Restriction on use of certain information).
Relevant Other Competitive Businesses	means the business of: (a) participating in, or intending to participate in, a competitive tender exercise to determine a person to whom an offshore Transmission Licence is to be granted; (b) an Offshore Transmission Owner; (c) undertaking carbon capture and storage activities; or

	(d) owning or operating an entity participating in, or intending to participate in, activities which require a licence under section 6(1)(e) of the Electricity Act 1989.
Relevant Special Condition	means Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction), together with such of the Special Conditions of this licence as are ancillary to the operation of the provisions of Special Condition 2.1 to which a Disapplication Request under Special Condition 9.6 (Disapplication of Relevant Special Conditions) relates.
Relevant Valuation Agency	means: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) the Valuation Office Agency in England and Wales; and</li> <li>(b) the Scottish Assessors Association in Scotland.</li> </ul>
Renewable Energy Zone	has the meaning given to that term by Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Re-opener	means the mechanisms created by: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) Special Conditions 3.6 to 3.8, 3.13, 3.16, 3.31 to 3.35 and</li> <li>(b) Parts C, D and E of Special Condition 3.2 (Cyber resilience operational technology Re-opener, Price Control Deliverable and use it or lose it adjustment), Parts C, D and E of Special Condition 3.3 (Cyber resilience information technology Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable), Parts C and D of Special Condition 3.4 (Physical security Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable), Part D of Special Condition 3.10 (Visual Impact Mitigation Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable and Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects allowance), , Part C of Special Condition 3.14 (Medium Sized Investment Projects Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable), Part C of Special Condition 3.15 (Pre-Construction Funding Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable), Parts C and D of Special Condition 3.27 (SF6 asset intervention Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable).</li> </ul>
Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document	means the document of that name issued by the Authority in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 9.4 (Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document).
Retail Prices Index	means the monthly values of the “RPI All Items Index”, series ID “CHAW”, published by the Office for National Statistics (or any other public body acquiring its functions).
Returned Project Revenues	means: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) revenues received by the licensee from the System Operator under the NIC Funding Mechanism in respect of an Eligible NIC Project that the Authority determines have not been spent, and where that Eligible NIC Project has been carried out in accordance with the applicable provisions of the NIC Governance Document or the terms of the relevant Project Direction; and</li> </ul>

	(b) revenues earned from Eligible NIC Projects by the licensee other than Returned Royal Income.
Returned Royalty Income	means revenue earned from intellectual property generated through Eligible NIC Projects (whether undertaken by the licensee or any other electricity Transmission Licensee and Electricity Distribution Licensees), less Directly Attributable Costs, that is payable to customers under the NIC Funding Mechanism, as calculated in accordance with the provisions of the NIC Governance Document.
RIGs	means the document published by the Authority in accordance with Standard Condition B15 (Regulatory Instructions and Guidance).
RIIO-1 Justified Material Over-delivery	means the delivery of a higher level of risk mitigation than a RIIO-1 Network Output or RIIO-1 Materially Equivalent Output, where that higher level of risk mitigation delivery is justified in accordance with the RIIO-1 NOMs Principles.
RIIO-1 Justified Material Under-delivery	means the delivery of a lower level of risk mitigation than a RIIO-1 Network Output or RIIO-1 Materially Equivalent Output, where that lower level of risk mitigation delivery is justified in accordance with the RIIO-1 NOMs Principles.
RIIO-1 Materially Equivalent Output	means an equivalent level of risk to a RIIO-1 Network Output.
RIIO-1 Network Innovation Allowance	means the arrangements established by Special Condition 3H (The Network Innovation Allowance) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.
RIIO-1 Network Output	means the network replacement outputs as set out in Table 1 of Special Condition 2M (Specification of Network Replacement Outputs) of this licence as in effect on 31 March 2021.
RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document	means the document issued by the Authority in accordance with Part E of Special Condition 3H (The Network Innovation Allowance) as in force on 31 March 2021.
RIIO-1 NOMs Principles	means the principles set out in Chapter 2 of the document titled 'Network Output Measures (NOMs) Incentive Methodology' published by the Authority on 6 December 2018.
RIIO-ET2 Business Plan Data Template	means the document of that name submitted by the licensee to the Authority on 9th December 2019.
RIIO-2 Final Determinations	means the documents published by the Authority on 8 December 2020 setting out the Authority's decisions in relation to the Price Control Period.
RIIO-2 NIA Governance Document	means the document issued by the Authority in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 5.2 (RIIO-2 network innovation allowance).
RIIO-2 NIA Projects	means those projects undertaken by the licensee that appear to the Authority to satisfy such requirements of the RIIO-2 NIA Governance Document as are necessary to enable the projects to be

	funded under the provisions of Special Condition 5.2 (RIIO-2 network innovation allowance).
RIIO-ET1	means the price control that applied to the licensee for the period of eight years beginning on 1 April.
<a href="#">RPEs</a>	<a href="#">has the meaning given to the term “Real Price Effects” as defined in Appendix 1 to the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook.</a>
Security Period	means a period commencing on the date on which any direction issued by the Secretary of State under section 34(4) of the Act enters effect and terminating on the date (being not earlier than the date such direction, as varied, is revoked or expires) as the Authority, after consultation with such persons (including, without limitation, licence holders liable to be principally affected) as it shall consider appropriate, may with the consent of the Secretary of State by notice to all licence holders determine.
Senior Accounting Officer	has the meaning given to that term in Schedule 46 to the Finance Act 2009, as amended from time to time.
SF6 Alternative Gas	means an Insulation and Interruption Gas, but does not include sulphur hexafluoride.
<del>Funded SF6 Asset Interventions</del>	<del>means relevant assets containing sulphur hexafluoride, funded for intervention by Special Condition 3.6 (Net zero Re-opener) and Special Condition 3.14 (Medium Sized Investment Projects Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable).</del>
Shared Services	means shared corporate services as specified in the Compliance Statement.
Single Appointed Director	means a member of the managerial board for the <del>System Operator</del> <a href="#">licensee</a> , for the purpose of ensuring the performance of, and overseeing the duties and tasks of, the Compliance Officer and the licensee’s compliance with the Specified Duties.
Single-year Monetised Risk	means the Monetised Risk measured over a given one-year time period.
SONIA	means the daily values of the sterling overnight index average, series ID “IUDSOIA”, published by the Bank of England (or any other public body acquiring its functions).
SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document	means the document issued by the Authority under Part B of Special Condition 4.7 (SO-TO optimisation output delivery incentive).
SO-TO Optimisation Report	means a document prepared and published by the licensee in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 4.7 (SOTO optimisation output delivery incentive).
SO-TO Optimisation Solutions	has the meaning given to that term in the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document.

Specified Duties	means the obligations pursuant to Special Condition 9.18 (Business separation requirements and compliance obligations) including Standard Condition B5 (Prohibition of Cross-subsidies), Standard Condition B6 (Restriction on Activity and Financial Ring Fencing) and Special Condition 9.17 (Prohibited Activities and Conduct of the Transmission Business).
Stakeholder Engagement Reward	means the reward provided for in Part B of Special Condition 3D (Stakeholder Satisfaction Output) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.
Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance	means the document of that name maintained by the Authority in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 7.6 (Close out of the RII0-ET1 stakeholder satisfaction output).
Statement of Transmission Owner Charges	means a statement which the licensee must have in place by virtue of Special Condition 9.12 (Basis of Transmission Owner Charges).
STC	has the meaning given to that term by Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
STCP11.4 Enhanced Service Provision	means the provision of that name that is published on the NGESO's website <a href="https://www.nationalgrideso.com/">https://www.nationalgrideso.com/</a>
Subsea Cable	means components of circuits in the licensee's Transmission System that are installed in the sea, ocean or other large body of water.
Subsea Cable Fault	means when a Subsea Cable cannot be operated in accordance with the circuit design specification due to the loss of or damage to that Subsea Cable.
Subsea Cable Repair	means the remedial works that a licensee undertakes to repair or replace a Subsea Cable that cannot be operated in accordance with the circuit design specification due to the loss of or damage to that Subsea Cable.
Successful Delivery Reward	has the meaning given to that term by the NIC Governance Document.
System Operator	has the meaning given to that term by Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
System Operator Functions	means the activities of the licensee <a href="#">NGESO</a> pursuant to the obligations under Section C (System Operator Standard Conditions) of this licence, for which there are no equivalent obligations under Section D (Transmission Owner Standard Conditions) or Section E (Offshore Transmission Owner Standard Conditions), of the standard conditions contained in a Transmission Licence.
System Operator- Requested Load Shedding	means a request by the System Operator for the licensee to reduce demand on its Transmission System through the deliberate staged disconnection of customers, where network conditions leading to

	the request were not attributable to any error, action or inaction on the licensee's part.
T/CO2e	means tonnes of carbon dioxide equivalent emissions.
Tax Reconciliation	means the reconciliation between the licensee's Calculated Tax Allowance and its Actual Corporation Tax Liability as reported to the Authority as part of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model.
Tax Strategy	has the meaning given to that term in Schedule 19 to the Finance Act 2016, as amended from time to time.
Time Value of Money Adjustment	has the meaning given to that term in the glossary of the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook.
Timely Connections Obligations	means the requirements on the licensee to make timely offers of connection terms as set out in Standard Condition D4A (Obligations in relation to offers for connection etc) and paragraph 4.8 in Part 2 of Section D of the STC (subject to paragraph 4.9 of that same Part).
<a href="#">Total NIA Expenditure</a>	<a href="#">means expenditure that satisfies the requirements of the RII0-2 NIA Governance Document and is partly recovered by the licensee under the Special Condition 5.2 (RIIO-2 network innovation allowance).</a>
Totex Allowance	means the allowance used for the Totex Incentive Mechanism and is the sum of values under the heading <del>"Totex allowance"</del> <a href="#">"Totex allowance"</a> in the <del>input</del> <a href="#">"Input"</a> sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model.
Totex Incentive Mechanism	means the mechanism within the ET2 Price Control Financial Model which provides for the licensee to bear a specified share of any overspend, or retain a specified share of any underspend, represented in either case by a difference between: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) the licensee's Totex Allowance; and</li> <li>(b) the licensee's actual totex expenditure.</li> </ul>
Totex Incentive Strength	has the value for the relevant licensee set out below: <del>NGET: 33%</del> <del>SHET: 33%</del> <del>SPTL: 49%</del>
Towers	means steel structures used to support power carrying conductors and insulators at a distance.
Tower Steelwork	means the steel members that make up lattice overhead line Towers.
Transmission Area	means the area that comprises: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(a) England and Wales; and</li> <li>(b) the subsea corridor within the territorial sea adjacent to Great Britain or within any Renewable Energy Zone that the part of the Western HVDC Link owned by the licensee passes through.</li> </ul>

Transmission Business	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Transmission Business Activities	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition B1 (Regulatory Accounts).
Transmission Licence	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Transmission Licensee	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Transmission Network Services	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Transmission Owner	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Transmission System	has the meaning given to that term by section 4(4) of the Act.
Tyne Crossing Project	means the project to replace the overhead line part of Transmission System which crosses the River Tyne.
Ultimate Controller	has the meaning given to that term in Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation).
Unfair Commercial Advantage	means any such advantage from a preferential or discriminatory arrangement, and for the licensee is in connection with a business other than its Transmission Business.
Untimely Offers	means connection offers made other than in accordance with the licensee's Timely Connections Obligations.
Use It Or Lose It Adjustment	<p>means an adjustment to allowances where they have not been spent, or have not been spent in a way that is efficient to:</p> <p>(a) improving cyber resilience in relation to OT, including risk reduction or improved <del>CAF Outcomes on status of the licensee's</del> <a href="#">licensee's</a> network and information systems <a href="#">with respect to CAF Outcomes</a>, in relation to Special Condition 3.2 (Cyber resilience operational technology Re-opener, Price Control Deliverable and use it or lose it adjustment),</p> <p>(b) developing projects in preparation for Re-openers in relation to Special Condition 3.5 (Net Zero And Re-opener Development Fund use it or lose it allowance);</p> <p>(c) the delivery of capex substation auxiliary equipment in relation to Special Condition 3.26 (Substation auxiliary systems use it or lose it allowance); <del>and</del> <a href="#">or</a></p> <p>(d) the licensee's stated aims of the allowance provided by Special Condition 5.6 (Net zero carbon Capital Construction <del>Price Control Deliverable</del>) <del>in relation to that condition</del> <a href="#">use it or lose it allowance</a> <a href="#">as set out in the licensee's Environmental Action Plan</a> which will not exceed the allowance provided.</p>
User	means any person (other than the System Operator or a Transmission Owner) who is authorised to generate, participate in

	the transmission of, distribute or supply electricity or who is included in a class of person or persons which has been granted an exemption from section 6 of the Act and any person engaged in the sale or purchase of electricity or who otherwise purchases or acquires for purchase electricity.
Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverables	means the outputs, delivery dates and allowances set out in Appendix 1 to Special Condition 3.10 (Visual impact mitigation Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable and Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects allowance).
<a href="#">WACC</a>	<a href="#">means the vanilla weighted average cost of capital for the licensee as derived by the Authority in accordance with the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook.</a>
Western HVDC Link	means the high voltage electric lines and electrical plant which comprise the following components: <p>(a) a high voltage direct current cable, the sole purpose of which is to transmit electricity between the Transmission Area of SP Transmission Limited and that part of the licensee's Transmission Area via an onshore and subsea corridor the route of which extends, in part, outside of Great Britain, the territorial sea adjacent to Great Britain and any Renewable Energy Zone;</p> <p>(b) convertor stations at either end of the high voltage direct current cable described in paragraph (a) above to facilitate the conversion of power from direct current in the high voltage direct current cable to alternating current in the National Electricity Transmission System; and</p> <p>(c) cables to connect each converter station described in paragraph (b) above to an appropriate substation in each of the licensee's Transmission Area and SP Transmission Limited's Transmission Area as defined in Special Condition 1.1 of their licence, respectively and that does not transmit electricity for the purposes of offshore transmission as defined in the Act.</p>
Working Day	means any day other than a Saturday, a Sunday, Christmas Day, Good Friday or a day which is a bank holiday under the Banking and Financial Dealings Act 1971 in any part of the United Kingdom.

## **Special Condition 1.2 Amendments to the standard conditions for the purposes of this licence**

### **Introduction**

**1.2.1 The purpose of this licence condition is to modify the standard conditions in their application for the purposes of this licence.**

## **Part A: Modifications**

1.2.2 For the purposes of this licence Standard Condition A1 (Definitions and interpretation) should be read as follows:

(a) by the addition in the definition of “distribution system” immediately after “any electrical plant” insert “remote transmission assets (owned by the licensee within England and Wales) operated by such distributor and”;

(b) in the definition of “GB transmission system” insert at the end, immediately preceding the full stop, “but shall not include any remote transmission assets”;

(c) in the definition “national electricity transmission system” insert at the end, immediately preceding the full stop, “but shall not include any remote transmission assets”;

(d) after the definition of “relinquishment of operational control” insert:

““remote transmission assets” means any electric lines, electrical plant or meters in England and Wales owned by the licensee which:

are embedded in a distribution system of an authorised electricity operator within the transmission area of the licensee and are not directly connected by lines or plant owned by the licensee to a sub-station owned by the licensee and

are, by agreement between the licensee and such authorised electricity operator, operated under the direction and control of such authorised electricity operator.”;

(e) at the definition of “transmission business” delete sub-paragraph (i) and all subsequent text up to, but not including, the definition of “transmission constraint costs” and insert in its place the following new sub-paragraphs:

“any business of the licensee or any affiliate or related undertaking in the provision of settlement services in connection with the BSC or the Pooling and Settlement Agreement;

any other business of the licensee or any affiliate or related undertaking in the provision of services to or on behalf of any one or more persons; or

any business of National Grid Electricity System Operator Limited (Company Number 11014226) and its affiliates or related undertakings that is participating in the transmission of electricity pursuant to a transmission licence held by National Grid Electricity System Operator Limited”.

## Chapter 2: Revenue restriction

### Special Condition 2.1 Revenue restriction

#### Introduction

- 2.1.1 The purpose of this condition is to ensure that the licensee sets Network Charges to aim to recover no more than Allowed Revenue.
- 2.1.2 This condition also provides for the calculation of the term  $AR_t$  (the Allowed Revenue term).

#### Part A: Licensee's obligation when setting Network Charges

- 2.1.3 The licensee must, when setting Network Charges use its best endeavours to ensure that Recovered Revenue does not exceed Allowed Revenue.

#### Part B: Recovered Revenue term ( $RR_t$ )

- 2.1.4 Recovered Revenue ( $RR_t$ ) means the revenue (measured on an accruals basis) derived from the provision of Transmission Network Services (including to any separate business, other than the Transmission Business) in the Regulatory Year, after deduction of value added tax (if any) and any other taxes charged directly by reference to the amounts so derived.

#### Part C: Formula for calculating the Allowed Revenue term ( $AR_t$ )

- 2.1.5 The value of  $AR_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$AR_t = ADJR_t^* + K_t + LAR_t$$

where:

- $ADJR_t^*$  means adjusted revenue published by the Authority pursuant to Part A.B of Special Condition 8.2 (Annual Iteration Process for the ET2 Price Control Financial Model) prior to the ~~end~~start of Regulatory Year  $t$ ;
- $K_t$  means the K correction term and is derived in accordance with Part H of this condition; and
- $LAR_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue).

#### Part D: Formula for calculating Adjusted Revenue ( $ADJR_t$ )

- 2.1.6 The value of  $ADJR_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$ADJR_t = R_t \frac{PI_t}{PI_{2018/19}} + ADJ_t$$

where:

- $R_t$  means the value of Calculated Revenue term calculated in accordance with Part E;

$PI_t$  means the price index [term](#) derived in accordance with Part F; and  
 $ADJ_t$  means the AIP adjustment term derived in accordance with Part G.

#### Part E: Formula for calculating the Calculated Revenue term ( $R_t$ )

2.1.7 The value of  $R_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$R_t = FM_t + PT_t + DPN_t + RTN_t + RTNA_t + EIC_t + DRS_t + ODI_t + BPI_t + ORA_t + TAX_t + TAXA_t$$

where:

$FM_t$  means fast money and has the value set out in the ~~revenue~~ ["Revenue"](#) sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model;

$PT_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 6.1 (Pass-through items);

$DPN_t$  means depreciation and has the value set out in the ~~revenue~~ ["Revenue"](#) sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model;

$RTN_t$  means return and has the value set out in the ~~revenue~~ ["Revenue"](#) sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model;

$RTNA_t$  means return adjustment and is derived in accordance with Special Condition 2.3 (Return Adjustment);

$EIC_t$  means equity issuance costs and has the value set out in the ~~revenue~~ ["Revenue"](#) sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model;

$DRS_t$  means Directly Remunerated Services and has the value set out in the ~~revenue~~ ["Revenue"](#) sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model;

$ODI_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 4.1 (Total output delivery incentive performance);

$BPI_t$  [means the business plan incentive term and has the value set out in the "Revenue" sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model;](#)

$ORA_t$  means other revenue allowances and is derived in accordance with Special Condition 5.1 (Total other revenue allowances);

$TAX_t$  has the value set out in the ~~revenue~~ ["Revenue"](#) sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model; and

$TAXA_t$  means the tax allowance adjustment term and has the value zero, unless the Authority directs otherwise under Special Condition 2.2 (Tax allowance adjustment).

#### Part F: Formula for calculating the price index term ( $PI_t$ )

2.1.8 The value of  $PI_t$  is [the arithmetic average value of each of the twelve monthly values of  \$PI\_m\$  from 1 April to 31 March within Regulatory Year t](#), derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$PI_t = \begin{cases} RPI_{2020/21} \cdot \frac{CPIH_t}{CPIH_{t-1}}, & \text{if } t \geq 2021/22 \\ RPI_{t-1} & \text{if } t < 2021/22 \end{cases}$$

$$PI_m = \begin{cases} PI_{m-1} \cdot \frac{CPIH_m}{CPIH_{m-1}}, & \text{if } m \geq \text{April 2021} \\ RPI_m, & \text{if } m < \text{April 2021} \end{cases}$$

where:

$m$  refers to Regulatory Years on or after 2020/21 a year and up to Regulatory Year t month;

$RPI_t$  means the arithmetic average of the Retail Prices Index ~~Between each of the twelve months from 1 April to 31 March in Regulatory Year t~~ for the year and month m; and

$CPIH_t$  means the arithmetic average of the Consumer Prices Index Including Owner Occupiers' Housing Costs ~~Between each of the twelve months from 1 April to 31 March in Regulatory Year i~~ for the year and month m.

#### Part G: AIP adjustment term (ADJ<sub>t</sub>)

2.1.9 For the Regulatory Year commencing on 1 April 2021, the value of ADJ is zero.

2.1.10 For subsequent Regulatory Years, the value of ADJ<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$ADJ_t = (ADJR_{t-1} - ADJR_{t-1}^*)(1 + TVM_{t-1})$$

where:

$ADJR_t$  is derived in accordance with Part D;

$ADJR_t^*$  means adjusted revenue published by the Authority pursuant to Part AB of Special Condition 8.2 (Annual Iteration Process for the ET2 Price Control Financial Model) prior to the ~~end~~ start of Regulatory Year t; and

$TVM_t$  means the time value of money term derived in accordance with paragraph 2.1.11.

2.1.11 The value of TVM<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$TVM_t = (1 + WACC_t) \frac{PI_{t+1}}{PI_t} - 1$$

where:

$WACC_t$  means the vanilla weighted average cost of capital for the licensee as derived by the Authority in accordance with the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook; and

$PI_t$  means the price index derived in accordance with Part F.

#### **Part H: Correction and penalty terms $K_t$**

2.1.12 For the Regulatory Year commencing on 1 April 2020, the value of K is zero.

2.1.13 For subsequent Regulatory Years, the value of  $K_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$K_t = (AR_{t-1} - RR_{t-1})(1 + I_{t-1} + 1.15\%)$$

where

$AR_t$  means Allowed Revenue. For Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2021  $AR_t$  is derived in accordance with Part C. For the Regulatory Year commencing on 1 April 2020  $AR_t$  has the value of Allowed Transmission Owner Revenue derived in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 3A (Restriction of Transmission Network Revenue) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021;

$RR_t$  means Recovered Revenue and is derived in accordance with Part B; and

$I_t$  means the average value of SONIA.

### **Special Condition 2.2 Tax allowance adjustment ( $TAXA_t$ )**

#### **Introduction**

2.2.1 The purpose of this condition is to determine [calculate any adjustment to](#) the term  $TAXA_t$  (the tax allowance adjustment term), which feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

2.2.2 The effect is to adjust Calculated Revenue [if required](#) following a review of material, unexplained differences between the licensee's Calculated Tax Allowance and its Actual Corporation Tax Liability, in accordance with Chapter 6 of the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook.

2.2.3 It also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any change as a result of the review.

#### **Part A: Undertaking a tax review**

2.2.4 The Authority may undertake a tax review of any material, unexplained differences between the licensee's Calculated Tax Allowance and its Actual Corporation Tax Liability, in accordance with Chapter 6 of the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook.

2.2.5 Where the Authority notifies the licensee that it has decided to undertake a tax review and given the reasons for that decision, the licensee must:

- (a) procure an Appropriately Qualified Independent Examiner to examine the differences between the licensee's Calculated Tax Allowance and its Actual Corporation Tax Liability and submit a report to the Authority;
- (b) carry out any reasonable steps specified by the Authority for such a procurement and comply with any requirements reasonably specified by the Authority as to the terms of appointment of the Appropriately Qualified Independent Examiner;
- (c) ensure that the Appropriately Qualified Independent Examiner carries out the work within the scope, and by the date, reasonably specified by the Authority and the examiner after discussing with the examiner; and
- (d) send to the Authority a report from the Appropriately Qualified Independent Examiner in the form, and containing the content, specified by the Authority, [after discussing with the examiner](#).

2.2.6 Following receipt of the Appropriately Qualified Independent Examiner's report, the Authority will:

- (a) direct any ~~adjustments~~ [adjustment](#) to the value of the TAXA<sub>t</sub> term that it considers should be made taking account of the report, and
- (b) specify the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

**Part B: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

2.2.7 Before making a direction under paragraph 2.2.6, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations on the proposed direction may be made, which will not be less than 28 days.

**Special Condition 2.3 Return Adjustment (RTNA<sub>t</sub>)**

**Introduction**

- 2.3.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term RTNA<sub>t</sub> (the return adjustment term), which feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 2.3.2 The effect of this condition is to adjust Calculated Revenue following a review of Operational Performance after the Price Control Period.
- 2.3.3 It also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any change as a result of the review.

### Part A: Undertaking a review of Operational Performance

- 2.3.4 After the Price Control Period, the Authority will undertake a review of Operational Performance.
- 2.3.5 Following its review, the Authority will direct any adjustment to the value of the [term](#) RTNA<sub>t</sub> term in accordance with the method set out in Parts B and C and any further applicable explanation or elaboration within the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook.

### Part B: Formulae for calculating the return adjustment term (RTNA<sub>t</sub>)

- 2.3.6 The value of RTNA<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$RTNA_t = RTNR \cdot \frac{OPM_t}{\sum_{t=2021/22}^{2025/26} OPM_t} \cdot \frac{RAVL_t \cdot (1 - G)}{\sum_{t=2021/22}^{2025/26} RAVL_t \cdot (1 - G)}$$

where:

**RTNR** means the return adjustment for the licensee over the Price Control Period, derived in accordance with paragraph 2.3.7 and 2.3.8;

**OPM<sub>t</sub>** means the [Operational Performance](#) value for the licensee, in monetary terms, and has the value derived in accordance with the ET2 Price Control Financial Model; and

**G** means [notional gearing](#), and has the value of 55%.

- 2.3.7 Where Operational Performance is equal to or greater than zero, the value of RTNR is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$RTNR = \frac{RAVL_t \cdot (1 - G)}{\sum_{t=2021/22}^{2025/26} RAVL_t \cdot (1 - G)} \cdot \frac{[MAX(MIN(EO - OPP, EO), 0) - MAX(MIN(OPP, T2) - T1, 0) \cdot AR1 - MAX(OPP - T2, 0) \cdot AR2]}{[MAX(MIN(EO - OPP, EO), 0) - MAX(MIN(OPP, T2) - T1, 0) \cdot AR1 - MAX(OPP - T2, 0) \cdot AR2]}$$

where:

**RAVL<sub>t</sub>** means the [average](#) RAV value for the licensee over the Price Control Period and has the value derived in accordance with the ET2 Price Control Financial Model;

<i>G</i>	means notional gearing, and has the value of 55%;
<i>EO</i>	means expected outperformance, and has the value of <del>0.22%</del> <u>derived in accordance with the ET2 Price Control Financial Model;</u>
<i>OPP</i>	means the Operational Performance value for the licensee, in percentage terms, over the Price Control Period and has the value derived in accordance with the ET2 Price Control Financial Model;
<i>T1</i>	means threshold 1, and has the value of 3%;
<i>T2</i>	means threshold 2, and has the value of 4%;
<i>AR1</i>	means adjustment rate 1, and has the value of 50%; and
<i>AR2</i>	means adjustment rate 2, has the value of 90%.

- 2.3.8 When Operational Performance is less than zero, the value of RTNR is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$RTNR = \cancel{RAV_t \cdot (1 - G)} \cdot \sum [EO + \cancel{MAX(MIN(-OPP, T2) - T1, 0) \cdot AR1 + MAX(-OPP - T2, 0) \cdot AR2}] \cdot \sum_{t=2021/22}^{2025/26} RAVL_t \cdot (1 - G) \cdot [EO + MAX(MIN(-OPP, T2) - T1, 0) \cdot AR1 + MAX(-OPP - T2, 0) \cdot AR2]$$

where each term has the meaning given in paragraph 2.3.7.

### Part C: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?

- 2.3.9 Before making a direction under paragraph 2.3.5, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
  - (c) a period during which representations on the proposed direction may be made, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 2.3.10 A direction under paragraph 2.3.5 will set out the value of the RTNA<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

## Chapter 3: Totex Allowance adjustments

### Special Condition 3.1 Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~Outputs (NARM<sub>t</sub>)

#### Introduction

3.1.1 This condition sets out the requirements on the licensee in respect of Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~Outputs and specifies the value of the term NARM<sub>t</sub> (the Baseline Allowed NARM Expenditure term), which contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.

3.1.2 It also sets out:

(a) the processes for issuing and amending the Network Asset Risk Workbook and the NARM Handbook; and

~~(a)~~(b) the requirements on the licensee in respect of a closeout report.

#### Part A: Requirement to deliver Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~Outputs

~~3.1.2~~ By the end of the Price Control Period, the licensee must deliver its Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ either:

3.1.3 Outputs in accordance with ~~its~~sheet '1.1. Baseline Network Risk Outputs' of the Network Asset Risk Workbook, or

~~(a) through Materially Equivalent Network Risk Outputs.~~

3.1.4 Any relevant funding adjustments and penalties to reflect the licensee's Outturn Network Risk Outputs and incurred costs of delivery will be calculated by the Authority in accordance with the NARM Handbook.

#### Part B: Network Asset Risk Workbook

3.1.5 The Authority will issue and amend the Network Asset Risk Workbook by direction.

3.1.6 The Authority will publish the Network Asset Risk Workbook on the Authority's Website.

3.1.7 Before issuing the Network Risk Asset Workbook by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

(a) the text of the proposed Network Risk Asset Workbook;

(b) the date on which the Authority intends the Network Risk Asset Workbook to come into effect; and

(c) a period during which representations may be made on the content of the Network Risk Asset Workbook, which will not be less than 28 days.

3.1.8 Before amending the Network Asset Risk Workbook by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- [\(a\) the text of the amended Network Risk Asset Workbook;](#)
- [\(b\) the date on which the Authority intends the amended Network Risk Asset Workbook to come into effect;](#)
- [\(c\) the reasons for the amendments to the Network Risk Asset Workbook; and](#)
- [\(d\) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the Network Risk Asset Workbook, which will not be less than 28 days.](#)

### **Part C: NARM Handbook**

[3.1.9 The Authority will issue and amend the NARM Handbook by direction.](#)

[3.1.10 The Authority will publish the NARM Handbook on the Authority's Website.](#)

[3.1.11 Before issuing the NARM Handbook by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:](#)

- [\(a\) the text of the proposed NARM Handbook;](#)
- [\(b\) the date on which the Authority intends the NARM Handbook to come into effect; and](#)
- [\(c\) a period during which representations may be made on the content of the NARM Handbook, which will not be less than 28 days.](#)

[3.1.12 Before amending the NARM Handbook by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:](#)

- [\(a\) the text of the amended NARM Handbook;](#)
- [\(b\) the date on which the Authority intends the amended NARM Handbook to come into effect;](#)
- [\(c\) the reasons for the amendments to the NARM Handbook; and](#)
- [\(d\) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the NARM Handbook, which will not be less than 28 days.](#)

### **Part D: Baseline Allowed NARM Expenditure for Baseline Network Risk Output**

[3.1.13](#) The licensee's Baseline Allowed NARM Expenditure for delivering its Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#) is set out in Appendix 1.

### **Part E: Process for Rebasing Baseline Network Risk Output**

[3.1.14](#) The Rebased Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#) submitted in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 9.2 (Network Asset Risk Metric methodology) must:

- [\(a\) be calculated using the NARM Methodology as approved under paragraph 9.2.8;](#)

(b) be representative of the same assumed volume and type of intervention for each NARM Asset Category as assumed in the setting of the Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#);

(c) be as Equally Challenging as the Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#); and

(d) be in the same format as the Network Asset Risk Workbook.

~~3.1.6~~ [3.1.15](#) Where the licensee proposes Rebased Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#) in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 9.2, the Authority will consider the proposal and by direction:

(a) approve it;

(b) approve it with adjustments; or

(c) reject it.

~~3.1.7~~ [3.1.16](#) Before issuing a direction under paragraph 3.1.6 ~~15~~, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

(a) the text of the proposed direction;

(b) the date on which the Authority intends the proposed direction to come into effect;

(c) the reasons ~~why it proposes to issue~~ [for the proposed](#) direction; and

(d) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.1.8~~ [3.1.17](#) Any Rebased Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#) approved by the Authority under paragraph 3.1.6 ~~15~~ (a) or (b) will supersede the Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#) for the purpose of this condition.

**Part D: ~~Part D~~ [Part F](#): Requirement to provide a closeout report**

~~3.1.9~~ [3.1.18](#) On or before 31 October 2026, the licensee must provide to the Authority a report, together with detailed supporting evidence, setting out the following:

(a) the licensee's Outturn Network Risk ~~Outputs~~;

(b) the costs incurred by the licensee in delivering its Outturn Network Risk ~~Outputs~~ and a breakdown of those costs in the manner specified by the Authority by direction; [under Standard Condition B15 \(Regulatory Instructions and Guidance\)](#);

(c) details of any ~~Material~~ Non-intervention Risk Changes, including the associated impact on Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#) or Outturn Network Risk ~~Outputs~~; and

(d) justification cases for any portions of over-delivery or under-delivery against Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#) that the licensee considers to be justified.

## Appendix 1

### Baseline Allowed NARM Expenditure (NARM<sub>t</sub>) for delivering Baseline Network Risk Output, including RPEs Outputs, £m, 2018/19 Prices

Regulatory Year	Baseline Allowed NARM Expenditure (NARM <sub>t</sub> ) excluding RPEs (£m)
2021/22	80.57 <a href="#">111.6</a>
2022/23	42.79 <a href="#">72.64</a>
2023/24	40.70 <a href="#">71.35</a>
2024/25	11.82 <a href="#">31.47</a>
2025/26	26.51 <a href="#">49.02</a>
RIIO-2 Total	202.39 <a href="#">336.08</a>

### Special Condition 3.2 Cyber resilience operational technology Re-opener, Price Control Deliverable and use it or lose it adjustment (CROT<sub>t</sub> [and CROTRE<sub>t</sub>](#))

#### Introduction

- 3.2.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the ~~term~~ [terms](#) CROT<sub>t</sub> (the cyber resilience OT [Price Control Deliverable term](#)) and CROTRE<sub>t</sub> (the cyber [resilience OT Re-opener term](#)). ~~This contributes~~ [These contribute](#) to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.2.2 The effect of this condition is to:
- establish the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table, which specifies the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for cyber resilience in relation to OT;
  - require the licensee to take all reasonable steps to deliver in accordance with the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table;
  - require the licensee to submit a Cyber Resilience OT Plan at the start of the Price Control Period;
  - establish Re-openers for the licensee and Authority to trigger amendments to the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table during the Price Control Period;
  - require the licensee to report regularly to the Authority on cyber resilience OT; and
  - provide for an assessment of delivery under this condition, including a Use It Or Lose It Adjustment.
- 3.2.3 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes under paragraph 3.2.7 [8](#), 3.2.10 [11](#), 3.2.14 [15](#) or 3.2.16 [17](#).

**Part A: Formulae for calculating the cyber resilience OT term (CROT<sub>t</sub>) and the cyber resilience OT Re-opener term (CROTRE<sub>t</sub>)**

**Part B:**

3.2.4 The value of CROT<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\text{CROT}_t = \text{CROA}_t - \text{CROTR}_t$$

$$\text{CROT}_t = \text{CROTA}_t - \text{CROTRA}_t$$

where:

- ~~CROA<sub>t</sub>~~ CROTA<sub>t</sub> means the ~~sum of~~ allowances in the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Baseline Allowances Table; and
- ~~CROTR<sub>t</sub>~~ CROTRA<sub>t</sub> has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part F.

3.2.5 The value of CROTRE<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\text{CROTRE}_t = \text{CROTO}_t - \text{CROTRO}_t$$

where:

- CROTO<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances directed by the Authority as a result of Re-openers established by Parts C, D and E; and
- CROTRO<sub>t</sub> has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part F.

**Part C: Cyber resilience OT outputs**

~~3.2.5~~ 3.2.6 The Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table specifies the outputs that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.

~~3.2.6~~ 3.2.7 The licensee must take all reasonable steps to deliver the outputs in accordance with, and by the delivery dates specified in, the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table.

**Part D: Requirement to submit a Cyber Resilience OT Plan and Re-opener application**

~~3.2.7~~ 3.2.8 The licensee must Between 1 April 2021 and 8 April 2021 submit to the Authority:

- (a) a Cyber Resilience OT Plan; and

(b) an application for a direction by the Authority requesting such amendments to the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table as it considers are warranted by its Cyber Resilience OT Plan.

~~3.2.8~~3.2.9 A Cyber Resilience OT Plan submitted under paragraph 3.2.7~~8~~(a) must be in writing and give details of any proposed activities that the licensee considers would be capable of improving cyber resilience in relation to OT, including risk reduction and improved ~~CAF Outcomes on~~status of the licensee's network and information systems with respect to CAF Outcomes.

~~3.2.9~~3.2.10 An application under paragraph 3.2.7~~8~~(b) must be made in writing and:

- (a) include statements:
- (b) setting out any amendments requested to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances in the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table;
- (c) explaining how any amendments requested would improve cyber resilience in relation to OT, including risk reduction and improved ~~CAF Outcomes on~~status of the licensee's network and information systems with respect to CAF Outcomes; and
- (d) explaining the basis of the calculations for any amendments requested to allowances; and
- (e) provide such detailed supporting evidence as is reasonable in the circumstances.

#### **Part E: Cyber resilience OT Re-opener**

~~3.2.10~~3.2.11 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction amending the outputs, delivery dates or associated allowances in the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table where it considers there are:

- (a) new activities, including new technology, capable of improving cyber resilience in relation to OT, including risk reduction and improved ~~CAF Outcomes on~~status of the licensee's network and information systems with respect to CAF Outcomes;
- (b) changes to levels of risks or threats relating to cyber resilience in relation to OT, that take the licensee outside of its organisational risk appetite; or
- (c) changes to statutory or regulatory requirements relating to cyber resilience in relation to OT.

~~3.2.11~~3.2.12 The licensee may only apply to the Authority under paragraph 3.2.10~~11~~ Between 25 January 2023 and 31 January 2023, or during such other periods as the Authority may direct.

~~3.2.12~~3.2.13 An application under paragraph 3.2.10~~11~~ must be made in writing to the Authority and must:

- (a) give details of the circumstances referred to in paragraph 3.2.10~~11~~ that the licensee considers exist;

- (b) set out any amendments requested to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances set out in the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table;
- (c) explain how any amendments requested would improve cyber resilience in relation to OT, including risk reduction and improved ~~CAF Outcomes~~ on status of the licensee's licensee's network and information systems with respect to CAF Outcomes;
- (d) explain the basis of the calculations for any amendments requested to allowances; and
- (e) provide such detailed supporting evidence as is reasonable in the circumstances-

~~3.2.13~~ 3.2.14 An application under paragraph 3.2.10~~11~~ must:

- (a) relate to circumstances of the type referred to in paragraph 3.2.10~~11~~ that have developed since the licensee submitted its Cyber Resilience OT Plan under paragraph 3.2.7~~8~~;
- (b) take account of any allowed expenditure, which can be avoided as a result of the change; and
- (c) be confined to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

#### **Part F: Authority triggered Re-opener**

~~3.2.14~~ 3.2.15 The Authority will also consider directing amendments to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances set out in the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table without an application being made under paragraph 3.2.10~~11~~, where it considers that:

- (a) circumstances of the type referred to in paragraph 3.2.10~~11~~ exist; or
- (b) circumstances exist that create an unreasonable degree of risk in relation to cyber resilience.

~~3.2.15~~ 3.2.16 In relation to costs, any amendments directed by the Authority will be confined to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

#### **Part G: Assessment of delivery under this condition (~~CROR~~ the Cyber Resilience OT Price Control Deliverable (CROTR<sub>t</sub> and CROTRO<sub>t</sub>))**

~~3.2.16~~ 3.2.17 The Authority will direct a value for ~~CROR~~ CROTR<sub>t</sub> and CROTRO<sub>t</sub> where either of the following is appropriate:

- (a) an adjustment in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table; ~~or~~
- (b) a Use It Or Lose It Adjustment, which will be assessed after any assessment under sub-paragraph (a).

## Part H: Reporting Requirements

~~3.2.17~~[3.2.18](#) The licensee must send reports to the Authority, in a form approved by the Authority, that include:

- (a) a summary of progress against key milestones contained in the licensee's Improvement Plan;
- (b) a summary of developments against the outputs in the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table;
- (c) the licensee's assessment of the impact of the progress and developments referred to in paragraphs ~~3.2.17~~[3.2.18](#)(a) and (b) on improving cyber resilience in relation to OT, including risk reduction and improved [status of the licensee's network and information systems with respect to](#) CAF Outcomes;
- (d) a description of how the licensee has considered any relevant guidance provided by the Authority;
- (e) a summary of the current status of CAF Outcomes; and
- (f) detailed supporting evidence as is reasonable in the circumstances.

~~3.2.18~~[3.2.19](#) Unless the Authority otherwise directs, the licensee must send reports under paragraph ~~3.2.17~~[3.2.18](#) by no later than the dates, and in relation to the periods, set out in Appendix ~~23~~.

## Part I: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?

~~3.2.19~~[3.2.20](#) Before making a direction under paragraph ~~3.2.7~~[3.2.8](#), ~~3.2.10~~[3.2.11](#), ~~3.2.14~~[3.2.15](#) or ~~3.2.16~~[3.2.17](#) the Authority will send to the licensee:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.2.20~~[3.2.21](#) A direction under paragraph ~~3.2.7~~[3.2.8](#), ~~3.2.10~~[3.2.11](#) or ~~3.2.14~~[3.2.15](#) will:

- (a) set out in full the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table as amended; and
- (b) replace the text in Appendix ~~4~~[2](#) with the title and publication date of the direction.

~~3.2.21~~[3.2.22](#) A direction under paragraph ~~3.2.16~~[3.2.17s](#) will set out the value of the ~~CROP~~[CROTRA](#)<sub>t</sub> and ~~CROTR~~[CROTRO](#)<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which ~~that~~  
adjustment relates [those adjustments relate](#).

## Appendix 1

Title and publication date of document containing the Cyber Resilience OT PCD [Baseline Allowances](#) Table

Title	Publication Date
RIIO-2 Final Determinations - NGET OT Cyber Resilience <a href="#">(REVISED)</a>	<del>8 December 2020</del> <a href="#">3 February 2021</a>

## Appendix 2

[Title and publication date of document containing the Cyber Resilience OT PCD Table](#)

<a href="#">Title</a>	<a href="#">Publication Date</a>
<a href="#">RIIO-2 Final Determinations - NGET OT Cyber Resilience <a href="#">(REVISED)</a></a>	<a href="#">3 February 2021</a>

## Appendix 2 [Appendix 3](#)

Report submission dates and the associated periods to be reported on

Dates each year by which reports must be submitted from 31 October 2021 to 30 April 2026	Associated periods to be reported on
<del>30 April</del> <a href="#">31 July</a>	1 October to 31 March
<del>31 October</del> <a href="#">January</a>	1 April to 30 September

### Special Condition 3.3 Cyber resilience information technology Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable (CRIT<sub>t</sub> [and](#) CRITRE<sub>t</sub>)

#### Introduction

- 3.3.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the ~~term~~ [terms](#) CRIT<sub>t</sub> (the Cyber resilience IT Price Control Deliverable term) [and](#) CRITRE<sub>t</sub> (the [cyber resilience IT Re-opener term](#)). ~~This contributes~~ [These contribute](#) to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.3.2 The effect of this condition is to:
- (a) establish the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table, which specifies the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for cyber resilience in relation to IT;

- (b) require the licensee to take all reasonable steps to deliver in accordance with the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table;
- (c) require the licensee to submit a Cyber Resilience IT Plan at the start of the Price Control Period;
- (d) establish Re-openers for the licensee and Authority to trigger amendments to the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table during the Price Control Period;
- (e) require the licensee to report regularly to the Authority on cyber resilience IT; and
- (f) provide for an assessment of the Price Control Deliverable.

3.3.3 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes under paragraph 3.3.7~~8~~, 3.3.10~~11~~, 3.3.14~~15~~ or 3.3.16~~17~~.

**Part A: ~~Formula~~Formulae for calculating the cyber resilience IT term (CRIT<sub>t</sub>) and the cyber resilience OT Re-opener term (CROTRE<sub>t</sub>)**

3.3.4 The value of CRIT<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$CRIT_t = \cancel{CRIA_t} CRITA_t - \cancel{CRIR_t} CRITRA_t$$

where:

- ~~CRIA<sub>t</sub>~~ CRITA<sub>t</sub> means the ~~sum of~~ allowances in the Cyber Resilience IT PCD ~~Baseline Allowances~~ Table; and
- ~~CRIR<sub>t</sub>~~ CRITRA<sub>t</sub> has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part F.

3.3.5 The value of CROTRE<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$CROTRE_t = CRITO_t - CRITRO_t$$

where:

- CRITO<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances directed by the Authority as a result of Re-openers established by Parts D and E; and
- CRITRO<sub>t</sub> has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part F.

**Part B: Cyber resilience IT outputs**

~~3.3.5~~ 3.3.6 The Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table specifies the outputs that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.

~~3.3.6~~3.3.7 The licensee must take all reasonable steps to deliver the outputs in accordance with, and by the delivery dates specified in, the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table.

#### **Part C: Requirement to submit a Cyber Resilience IT Plan and Re-opener application**

~~3.3.7~~3.3.8 The licensee must Between 1 April 2021 and 8 April 2021 submit to the Authority:

- (a) a Cyber Resilience IT Plan; and
- (b) an application for a direction by the Authority requesting such amendments to the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table as it considers are warranted by its Cyber Resilience IT Plan.

~~3.3.8~~3.3.9 A Cyber Resilience IT Plan submitted under paragraph 3.3.78(a) must be in writing and give details of any proposed activities that the licensee considers would be capable of improving cyber resilience in relation to IT, including measured risk reduction on the licensee's network and information systems.

~~3.3.9~~3.3.10 An application under paragraph 3.3.78(b) must be made in writing and:

- (a) include statements:
- (b) setting out any amendments requested to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances in the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table;
- (c) explaining how any amendments requested would improve cyber resilience in relation to IT, including risk reduction on the licensee's network and information systems; and
- (d) explaining the basis of the calculations for any amendments requested to allowances; and
- (e) provide such detailed supporting evidence as is reasonable in the circumstances.

#### **Part D: Cyber resilience IT Re-opener**

~~3.3.10~~3.3.11 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction amending the outputs, delivery dates or associated allowances in the Cyber Resilience IT ~~PCD~~PCD Table where it considers there are:

- (a) new activities, including new technology, capable of improving cyber resilience in relation to IT, including risk reduction in respect to the licensee's network and information systems;
- (b) changes to levels of risks or threats relating to cyber resilience in relation to IT, that take the licensee outside of its organisational risk appetite; or
- (c) changes to statutory or regulatory requirements relating to cyber resilience in relation to IT.

~~3.3.11~~3.3.12 The licensee may only apply to the Authority under paragraph 3.3.~~10~~11 Between 25 January 2023 and 31 January 2023, or during such other periods as the Authority may direct.

~~3.3.12~~3.3.13 An application under paragraph 3.3.~~10~~11 must be made in writing to the Authority and must:

- (a) give details of the circumstances referred to in paragraph 3.3.~~10~~11 that the licensee considers exist;
- (b) set out any amendments requested to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances set out in the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table;
- (c) explain how any amendments requested would improve cyber resilience in relation to IT, including risk reduction on the licensee's network and information systems;
- (d) explain the basis of the calculations for any amendments requested to allowances; and
- (e) include such detailed supporting evidence as is reasonable in the circumstances.

~~3.3.13~~3.3.14 An application under paragraph 3.3.~~10~~11 must:

- (a) relate to circumstances of the type referred to in paragraph 3.3.~~10~~11 that have developed since the licensee submitted its Cyber Resilience IT Plan under paragraph 3.3.~~7~~8;
- (b) take account of any allowed expenditure which can be avoided as a result of the change; and
- (c) be confined to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

#### **Part E: Authority triggered Re-opener**

~~3.3.14~~3.3.15 The Authority will also consider directing amendments to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances set out in the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table without an application being made under paragraph 3.3.~~10~~11, where it considers that:

- (a) circumstances of the type referred to in paragraph 3.3.~~10~~11 exist; or
- (b) circumstances exist that create an unreasonable degree of risk in relation to cyber resilience.

~~3.3.15~~3.3.16 In relation to costs, any amendments directed by the Authority will be confined to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

#### **Part F: Assessment of the Price Control Deliverable (~~CRIR~~CRITRA and CRITRO)**

~~3.3.16~~3.3.17 The Authority will, in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, consider directing a value for ~~CRIR~~CRITRA and

[CRIRO](#), where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table.

#### **Part G: Reporting Requirements**

~~3.3.17~~[3.3.18](#) The licensee must send reports to the Authority, in a form approved by the Authority, that include:

- (a) a summary of progress against key milestones contained in the licensee's Improvement Plan;
- (b) a summary of developments against the outputs in the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table;
- (c) the licensee's assessment of the impact of the progress and developments referred to in paragraphs ~~3.3.17~~[3.3.18](#)(a) and (b) on improving cyber resilience in relation to IT, including risk reduction;
- (d) a description of how the licensee has considered any relevant guidance provided by the Authority; and
- (e) such detailed supporting evidence as is reasonable in the circumstances.

~~3.3.18~~[3.3.19](#) Unless the Authority otherwise directs, the licensee must send reports under paragraph ~~3.3.17~~[3.3.18](#) by no later than the dates, and in relation to the periods, set out in Appendix ~~2~~[3](#).

#### **Part H: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

~~3.3.19~~[3.3.20](#) Before making a direction under paragraph ~~3.3.7~~[3.3.8](#), ~~3.3.10~~[3.3.11](#), ~~3.3.14~~[3.3.15](#) or ~~3.3.16~~[3.3.17](#), the Authority will send to the licensee:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.3.20~~[3.3.21](#) A direction under paragraph ~~3.3.7~~[3.3.8](#), ~~3.3.10~~[3.3.11](#) or ~~3.3.14~~[3.3.15](#) will:

- (a) set out in full the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table as amended; and
- (b) replace the text in Appendix ~~4~~[2](#) with the title and publication date of the direction.

~~3.3.21~~[3.3.22](#) A direction under paragraph ~~3.3.16~~[3.3.17](#) will set out the value of the ~~CRIR~~[CRIRA](#), ~~and CRITRO~~[and CRITRO](#), term and the Regulatory Years to which ~~that adjustment relates~~[those adjustments relate](#).

## Appendix 1

### Title and publication date of document containing the Cyber Resilience IT PCD ~~Baseline Allowances~~ Table

Title	Publication Date
RIIO-2 Final Determinations – NG Group IT Cyber Resilience ( <del>REVISED</del> )	<del>8 December 2020</del> <a href="#">3 February 2021</a>
RIIO-2 Final Determinations – SHETL IT Cyber Resilience	8 December 2020

## Appendix 2

### [Title and publication date of document containing the Cyber Resilience IT PCD Table](#)

<a href="#">Title</a>	<a href="#">Publication Date</a>
<a href="#">RIIO-2 Final Determinations – NG Group IT Cyber Resilience (REVISED)</a>	<a href="#">3 February 2021</a>

## ~~Appendix 2~~ [Appendix 3](#)

### Report submission dates and the associated periods to be reported on

Dates each year by which reports must be submitted from <del>31 October 2021</del> <a href="#">January 2022</a> to <del>30 April 2026</del> <a href="#">31 July</a>	Associated periods to be reported on
<del>30 April</del> <a href="#">31 July</a>	1 October to 31 March
<del>31 October</del> <a href="#">January</a>	1 April to 30 September

## Special Condition 3.4 Physical security Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable (PSUP<sub>t</sub> ~~and PSUPRE<sub>t</sub>~~)

### Introduction

- 3.4.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the ~~term~~ [terms](#) PSUP<sub>t</sub> (the physical security Price Control Deliverable term) ~~and PSUPRE<sub>t</sub> (the physical security Re-opener term)~~. ~~This contributes~~ [These contribute](#) to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.4.2 The effect of this condition is to:
- ~~specify~~ [establish the Physical Security PCD Table, which specifies](#) the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for the Price Control Deliverable;

(b) establish a Re-opener for the licensee and Authority to trigger amendments to the ~~Price Control Deliverable~~ [Physical Security PCD Table](#) during the Price Control Period; and

(c) provide for an assessment of the Price Control Deliverable.

3.4.3 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes under paragraph 3.4.6~~7~~, 3.4.10~~11~~ or 3.11~~12~~.

**Part A: ~~Formula~~ [Formulae](#) for calculating the physical security Price Control Deliverable term (PSUP<sub>t</sub>) and the physical security Re-opener term (PSUPRE<sub>t</sub>)**

3.4.4 The value of PSUP<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\frac{PSUP_t = (PSUPA_t + PSUPO_t) - PSUPR_t}{PSUP_t = PSUPA_t - PSUPRA_t}$$

where:

*PSUPA<sub>t</sub>* means the sum of allowances in ~~Appendix 1;~~ [the Physical Security Baseline Allowances Table](#); and

*PSUPO<sub>t</sub>* means the adjustment to allowances made in accordance with Part C; and

~~*PSUPR<sub>t</sub>*~~ *PSUPRA<sub>t</sub>* has the value of zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part ~~D~~ [E](#).

[3.4.5](#) The value of PSUPRE<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$PSUPRE_t = \overline{PSUPO_t} - PSUPRO_t$$

[where:](#)

*PSUPO<sub>t</sub>* means the sum of allowances directed by the Authority as a result of Re-openers established by Parts C and D; and

*PSUPRO<sub>t</sub>* has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part [E](#).

**Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?**

~~3.4.5~~ [3.4.6](#) ~~Appendix 1~~ [The Physical Security PCD Table](#) specifies the outputs that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.

### Part C: Physical security Re-opener (PSUPOR)

~~3.4.6~~3.4.7 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction amending the ~~outputs, delivery dates or associated allowances in Appendix 1~~Physical Security PCD Table where the scope of work the licensee is required to carry out under the Physical Security Upgrade Programme has changed.

~~3.4.7~~3.4.8 The licensee may only apply to the Authority under paragraph 3.4.~~6~~7 Between 25 January and 31 January in year 2024, or during such later periods as the Authority may direct.

~~3.4.8~~3.4.9 An application under paragraph 3.4.~~6~~7 must be made in writing ~~to the Authority~~ and include statements:

- (a) setting out the changes to the scope of work the licensee is required to carry out under the Physical Security Upgrade Programme to which the application relates;
- (b) setting out the Critical National Infrastructure classification for each site to which the application relates;
- (c) setting out any amendments to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances ~~set out in Appendix 1~~in the Physical Security PCD Table;
- (d) explaining the basis of the calculations for any amendments requested to allowances; and
- (e) providing such detailed supporting evidence as is reasonable in the circumstances.

~~3.4.9~~3.4.10 An application under paragraph 3.4.~~6~~7 must:

- (a) relate to changes to the scope of work the licensee is required to carry out under the Physical Security Upgrade Programme on or after 9 December 2019;
- (b) take account of any allowed expenditure, which can be avoided as a result of the change; and
- (c) be confined to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

### Part D: Authority triggered Re-opener (PSUPR)

~~3.4.10~~3.4.11 The Authority will also consider directing amendments to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances ~~set out in Appendix 1~~in the Physical Security PCD Table where there have been changes to the scope of work the licensee is required to carry out under the Physical Security Upgrade Programme that:

- (a) have been mandated on or after 9 December 2019; and
- (b) relate to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

**Part E: Assessment of the physical security Price Control Deliverable**  
**(~~PSUPR~~<sub>t</sub>, ~~PSUPRA~~<sub>t</sub> and ~~PSUPRO~~<sub>t</sub>)**

~~3.4.11~~3.4.12 The Authority will, in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, consider directing a value for ~~PSUPR~~<sub>t</sub>, ~~PSUPRA~~<sub>t</sub> and ~~PSUPRO~~<sub>t</sub> where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in Appendix ~~12~~.

**Part F: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

~~3.4.12~~3.4.13 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.4.6~~7~~ 3.4.10~~11~~ 12 or 3.4.11~~12~~, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

3.4.14 A direction under paragraph 3.4.6~~7~~ or 3.4.10~~11~~ will:

- (a) set out any amendments to in full the Physical Security PCD Table as amended; and
- ~~(d)~~(b) replace the text in Appendix 12 with the title and publication date of the direction.

~~3.4.13~~3.4.15 A direction under paragraph 3.4.11~~12~~ will set out the value of the ~~PSUPR~~<sub>t</sub> term; ~~PSUPRA~~<sub>t</sub> and ~~PSUPRO~~<sub>t</sub> terms and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates those adjustments relate.

**Appendix 1**

**Physical security Price Control Deliverable**

**Title and publication date of document containing the Physical Security Baseline Allowances Table**

Title		Publication Date					
NGET Redacted Information Document		3 February 2021					
<del>100517</del>	<del>0.00</del>	<del>0.00</del>	<del>0.24</del>	<del>12.92</del>	<del>0.42</del>	<del>13.58</del>	<del>100517</del>
<del>100519</del>	<del>0.00</del>	<del>0.00</del>	<del>0.17</del>	<del>9.03</del>	<del>0.29</del>	<del>9.50</del>	<del>100519</del>

## Appendix 2

Title and publication date of document containing the Physical Security PCD  
Table

<u>Title</u>	<u>Publication Date</u>
<u>NGET Redacted Information Document</u>	<u>3 February 2021</u>

### **Special Condition 3.5 Net Zero and Re-opener Development Fund use it or lose it allowance (RDF<sub>t</sub>)**

#### **Introduction**

- 3.5.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term RDF<sub>t</sub> (the Net Zero And Re-opener Development Fund term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.5.2 The effect of this condition is to:
- (a) specify the allowance for the Net Zero ~~and~~ And Re-opener Development Fund;
  - (b) require the licensee to comply with the Net Zero ~~and~~ And Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document; and
  - (c) provide for a Use It Or Lose It Adjustment.
- 3.5.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when issuing or amending the Net Zero ~~and~~ And Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document.

#### **Part A: Formula for calculating the Net Zero ~~and~~ And Re-opener Development Fund term (RDF<sub>t</sub>)**

- 3.5.4 The value of RDF<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$RDF_t = RDFA_t - RDFR_t$$

where:

RDFA<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances in Appendix 1; and

RDFR<sub>t</sub> has the value of zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part D.

#### **Part B: Net Zero ~~and~~ And Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document**

- 3.5.5 The licensee must comply with the Net Zero ~~and~~ And Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document when incurring expenditure in relation to the allowance provided by this licence condition.

- 3.5.6 The Authority will issue and amend the Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document by direction.
- 3.5.7 The Authority will publish the Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document on the Authority's Website.
- 3.5.8 The Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document will make provision about the governance and administration of the Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund, including:
- (a) the definition of "~~allowable RDF expenditure~~[expenditure](#)" and "~~unrecoverable RDF expenditure~~[expenditure](#)";
  - (b) the eligibility criteria, which expenditure incurred in relation to the allowance provided by this licence condition must meet; and
  - (c) the reporting obligations in respect of ~~which~~ expenditure incurred in relation to Net Zero ~~And~~ Re-opener Development Fund [which the licensee](#) must meet.
- 3.5.9 Before directing that the Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document comes into effect, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document to come into effect; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the content of the Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 3.5.10 Before directing an amendment to the Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the amended Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document to come into effect;
  - (c) the reasons for the amendments to the Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document; and
  - (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the Net Zero ~~and~~ [And](#) Re-opener Development Fund Governance Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

### **Part C: Use It Or Lose It Adjustment**

- 3.5.11 The Authority will direct an amendment to the value of  $RDFR_t$  where it considers that a Use It Or Lose It Adjustment is appropriate.

Part D: Authority's direction process

- 3.5.12 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.5.11, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 3.5.13 The direction will set out the value of the  $RDFR_t$  term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

Appendix 1

Net Zero And Re-opener Development Fund allowance (£m [18/19](#))

	Regulatory Year					Total
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	
$RDFAt$	£3.20	£3.20	£3.20	£3.20	£3.20	£16.00

Special Condition 3.6 Net zero Re-opener ( $NZ_t$ )

Introduction

- 3.6.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term  $NZ_t$  (the net zero Re-opener term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.6.2 The effect of this condition is to establish a Re-opener for the Authority to trigger amendments to the value of  $NZ_t$  and the outputs, delivery dates and allowances established by the special conditions of this licence.
- 3.6.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes as a result of the Re-opener.

[Part A: Formula for calculating the net zero Re-opener term](#)

[3.6.4 The value of  \$NZ\_t\$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:](#)

[\$NZ\_t = NZO\_t + NZRO\_t\$](#)

[where:](#)

[\$NZO\_t\$  means the sum of allowances directed by the Authority as a result of this Re-opener; and](#)

[\$NZRO\_t\$  has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part C.](#)

**Part A: ~~Part B:~~ What is the scope of this Re-opener?**

~~3.6.4~~3.6.5 The Authority will consider directing an adjustment to the value of the NZ<sub>t</sub> term and the outputs, delivery dates and allowances established by the special conditions of this licence where in its opinion:

- (a) a Net Zero Development has occurred or is expected to occur;
- (b) the Net Zero Development has caused or is expected to cause the cost of Licensed Activity to increase or decrease during the Price Control Period;
- (c) the effect of the Net Zero Development on the cost of Licensed Activity is not otherwise provided for in this licence;
- (d) the effect of the Net Zero Development has not already been assessed under another Re-opener; and
- (e) the effect, or estimated effect, of the Net Zero Development on the cost of Licensed Activity exceeds the Materiality Threshold.

**Part C: Adjustments to Re-opener allowances**

3.6.6 Where a direction under Part B adjusts allowances in relation to a special condition in the first column of the table in Appendix 1, then the direction making power in the second column of the table in Appendix 1 extends to adjusting the value of NZRO<sub>t</sub> term.

3.6.7 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.6.6 the Authority will follow the same procedure as specified for the direction making power in the second column of the table in Appendix 1.

**~~Part B:~~ Part D: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

~~3.6.5~~3.6.8 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.6.4 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.6.6~~3.6.9 The direction will set out:

- (a) any adjustments to the PCFM Variable Values of this licence and the Regulatory Years to which those adjustment relate; and
- (b) any amendments to the outputs and delivery dates established by the special conditions of this licence.

**Appendix 1**

**Adjustments to Re-opener allowances**

<u>Special condition</u>	<u>Directing making power</u>
--------------------------	-------------------------------

<a href="#">3.2 Cyber resilience operational technology Re-opener, Price Control Deliverable and use it or lose it adjustment</a>	<a href="#">Part F of that condition</a>
<a href="#">3.3 Cyber resilience information technology Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable</a>	<a href="#">Part F of that condition</a>
<a href="#">3.4 Physical security Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable</a>	<a href="#">Part E of that condition</a>
<a href="#">3.10 Visual Impact Mitigation Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable and Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects allowance</a>	<a href="#">Part G of that condition</a>
<a href="#">3.14 Medium Sized Investment Projects Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable</a>	<a href="#">Part F of that condition</a>
<a href="#">3.15 Pre-Construction Funding Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable</a>	<a href="#">Part D of that condition</a>

## Special Condition 3.7 Non-operational IT Capex Reopener (NOIT<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 3.7.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term NOIT<sub>t</sub> (the Non-operational IT Capex Re-opener term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.7.2 The effect of this condition is to establish a Re-opener triggered by either the licensee or the Authority for Non-operational IT Capex.
- 3.7.3 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes as a result of the Re-opener.

### Part A: What costs are within the scope of this Re-opener?

- 3.7.4 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction adjusting the value of the NOIT<sub>t</sub> term for any Regulatory Year during the Price Control Period as a result of:
  - (a) the licensee identifying further evidence in support of Non-operational IT Capex projects that were included in its Business Plan, but in relation to which no allowance has been provided to date;
  - (b) the licensee identifying activities capable of improving its Non-operational IT Capex; or
  - (c) any changes to statutory or regulatory requirements relating to Non-operational IT Capex.

#### **Part B: When to make an application**

3.7.5 The licensee may only apply to the Authority for an adjustment under paragraph 3.7.4:

- (a) Between 1 April 2021 and 7~~8~~ April 2021;
- (b) Between 25 January 2023 and 31 January 2023; and
- (c) during such other periods as the Authority may direct.

#### **Part C: How to make an application**

3.7.6 An application under paragraph 3.7.4 must be made in writing to the Authority and:

- (a) give details of the circumstances referred to in paragraph 3.7.4 that the licensee considers exist;
- (b) explain how the adjustment requested would improve its Non-operational IT Capex;
- (c) explain the basis of the calculations for the adjustment requested to allowances; and
- (d) give details of anticipated business benefits derived from any risk reduction as a result of the proposed activities; and
- (e) provide such detailed supporting evidence as is reasonable in the circumstances, which must include:
  - (f) delivery plans;
  - (g) a prioritisation programme;
  - (h) market and industry cost comparison; and
  - (i) anticipated business benefits derived as a result of the proposed activities.

3.7.7 An application under paragraph 3.7.4 must:

- (a) take account of any allowed expenditure, which can be avoided as a result of the adjustment; and
- (b) be confined to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

#### **Part D: Authority triggered re-opener**

3.7.8 The Authority will also consider directing an adjustment to the value of the NOIT<sub>t</sub> term without an application being made under paragraph 3.7.4 where it considers that:

- (a) circumstances of the type referred to in paragraph 3.7.4 exist; and
- (b) costs were incurred, or will be incurred, on or after 1 April 2021.

#### **Part E: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

- 3.7.9 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.7.4 or 3.7.8, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 3.7.10 A direction under paragraph 3.7.4 or 3.7.8 will set out any amendments to the NOIT<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

### **Special Condition 3.8 Coordinated adjustment mechanism Re-opener (CAM<sub>t</sub>)**

#### **Introduction**

- 3.8.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term CAM<sub>t</sub> (the coordinated adjustment mechanism term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.8.2 The effect of this condition is to establish a Re-opener triggered by the licensee where an opportunity that delivers greater overall consumer value has been identified to reallocate responsibility for, and revenue associated with, a CAM Activity to or from a Partner Licensee.
- 3.8.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes as a result of the Re-opener.

#### **Part A: What costs are within scope of this Re-opener?**

- 3.8.4 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction adjusting the value of the CAM<sub>t</sub> term and the outputs, delivery dates and allowances within the special conditions relating to the CAM Activity for any Regulatory Year during the Price Control Period as a result of reaching agreement to reallocate responsibility and associated revenue for a CAM Activity to or from a Partner Licensee.

#### **Part B: When to make an application**

- 3.8.5 The licensee may only apply to the Authority for an adjustment under paragraph 3.8.4 Between 23 May and 29 May in each of the years 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, or during such other periods as the Authority may direct.

#### **Part C: How to make an application**

- 3.8.6 An application under paragraph 3.8.4 must be made in writing to the Authority and:

- (a) give a description of the engagement between the licensee and the Partner Licensee which has led to the application;
- (b) explain whether the licensee is applying to have the CAM Activity reallocated to the licensee from the Partner Licensee, or from the licensee to the Partner Licensee;
- (c) explain why the original allocation of the CAM Activity no longer delivers greater overall consumer value, and why the reallocation does deliver greater overall consumer value;
- (d) give a description of the CAM Activity and associated revenue that the licensee is applying to reallocate;
- (e) set out any amendments requested to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances established by the special conditions of this licence and that of the Partner Licensee, relating to the CAM Activity;
- (f) set out the adjustments to the value of the CAM<sub>t</sub> term for both the licensee and the Partner Licensee that the licensee is requesting and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates;
- (g) explain the basis of the calculation for the proposed adjustments to the value of the licensee and the Partner Licensee's CAM<sub>t</sub> terms or other allowances of the licensee and the Partner Licensee;
- (h) provide such detailed supporting evidence including cost benefit analysis, impact assessments, risk mitigation, and engineering justification statements as is reasonable in the circumstances; and
- (i) provide a copy of the agreement between the licensee and the Partner Licensee to transfer responsibility for and associated revenue of the CAM Activity.

3.8.7 An application under paragraph 3.8.4 must:

- (a) take account of any allowed expenditure by both the licensee and the Partner Licensee, which can be avoided as a result of the change; and
- (b) be confined to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

**Part D: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction**

3.8.8 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.8.4 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

3.8.9 The direction will set out:

- (a) any adjustments to the PCFM Variable Values of this licence and that of the Partner Licensee;
- (b) the Regulatory Years to which those adjustments relate; and
- (c) any amendments to the outputs and delivery dates established by the special conditions of this licence and that of the Partner Licensee.

### **Special Condition 3.9 Wider works Price Control Deliverable (WW<sub>t</sub>)**

#### **Introduction**

- 3.9.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term WW<sub>t</sub> (the wider works Price Control Deliverable term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.9.2 This condition specifies the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for the Price Control Deliverable.
- 3.9.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when assessing the Price Control Deliverable.

#### **Part A: Formula for calculating the wider works Price Control Deliverable term (WW<sub>t</sub>)**

- 3.9.4 The value of WW<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$WW_t = WWA_t - WWR_t$$

where:

WWA<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances in Appendix 1; and

WWR<sub>t</sub> has the value zero, unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part C.

#### **Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?**

- 3.9.5 Appendix 1 specifies the outputs that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.
- 3.9.6 The codes at the start of each output in Appendix 1 are the NOA codes.

#### **Part C: Assessment of Price Control Deliverable (WWR<sub>t</sub>)**

- 3.9.7 The Authority will, in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, consider directing a value for WWR<sub>t</sub> where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in Appendix 1.

#### **Part D: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

- 3.9.8 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.9.7, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
  - (a) the text of the proposed direction;

- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

3.9.9 The direction will set out the value of the WWR<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that value relates.

## Appendix 1

### Wider works Price Control Deliverable

Scheme Name	Output	Delivery Allowance (£m 18/19)						
		Date	21/22	22/23	23/24	24/25	25/26	All years
Burwell main 400kV substation (NOA code: BMM2)	EC5: 550MW LE1: 290MW Two new 225 MVar capacitors to be installed at Burwell Main 400kV. Two new 225 MVar 400kV MSCs to be installed at Burwell 400kV.	31 March 2023	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.					
Bolney and Ninfield 400kV substations (NOA code: BNRC)	SC1: 2120MW SC2: 400MW B15: 1726MW A new MSC and Static var compensator/static synchronous compensator pair to be installed at both Bolney and Ninfield 400kV	31 March 2023	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.					
Creyke Beck to Keady route (NOA code: CBEU)	B8: 580MW Advanced ratings of Creyke Beck circuits into Keadby.	31 March 2026	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.					
Elstree to Sundon circuit (NOA code: SER1)	B14: 390MW SC1: 1970MW Installation of a larger rated conductor on the	31 March 2024	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.					

	Elstree – Sundon 1 circuit.		
Hinkley to Bridgewater route (NOA code: HBUP)	B13: 960MW SC1:770MW The overhead line is to be uprated and a diversion made to the new Shurton substation	31 March 2027	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Thornton 400kV substation (NOA code: THS1)	B8: 586MW Install two 2000MVA series reactors at Thornton 400kV substation.	31 March 2024	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
North east region (NOA code: NEMS)	B7: 211MW B7a: 1035MW Installation of 3 x Mechanically Switched Capacitors within the North East region.	31 March 2023	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Keady – West Burton 2 circuit (NOA code: KWHW)	B8: 346MW To increase the thermal capability of the Keady – West Burton 2 circuit by hotwiring.	31 March 2023	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Bolney, Lovedean and Fleet 400kV substations (NOA code: SEEU)	SC2: 400MW To install secondary systems to allow existing reactive compensation equipment to be switched in protection timescales to improve reliability and stop voltage collapse following faults.	31 March 2023	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.

Bramford to Braintree to Rayleigh main circuit 2 (NOA code: BRRE)	EC5: 228MW Replacement of conductors in the remaining parts of the existing Bramford to Braintree to Rayleigh overhead line that have not already been reconductored with higher-rated conductors.	31 March 2023	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Rayleigh to Tilbury circuit 2 (NOA code: RTRE)	LE1: 1220MW To reconductor remainder of A683 Rayleigh - Tilbury to GAP conductor.	31 March 2022	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Turn-in of West Boldon to Hartlepool at Hawthorn pit (NOA code: WHT1)	B6: 771MW B7: 506MW B7a: 246MW To increases the capability of the Anglo-Scottish (B6) and Northern English (B7 and B7a) boundaries by allowing more equal power sharing on circuits in the north-east 275kV ring. Including the turn-in of the existing 275kV West Boldon to Hartlepool circuit at Hawthorn Pit 275kV substation.	31 March 2022	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Modify the existing circuit that runs from Pelham to Sundon, turning it in to connect at Wymondley	SC1: 369MW B14e: 415MW Creation of two circuits from Pelham to Wymondley and from Wymondley to Sundon, a new	31 March 2024	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.

Substation. (NOA Code: WYT1)	bus coupler and three new bays at Wymondley substation.		
Power control device along Blyth to Tynemouth to Blyth to South Shields (NOA Code: NEP1)	B7a: 319MW	31 March 2025	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Reconductor 13.75km of Norton to Osbalwick number 1 400kV circuit (NOA Code: NOR2)	B7a: 225MW	31 March 2023	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Power control device along North Tilbury (NOA Code: NTP1)	LEI: 550MW	31 March 2024	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Reconductor remainder of Coryton South to Tilbury circuit (NOA Code: CTRE)	LEI: 2500MW	31 March 2023	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Reconductor of the double circuit that runs from Norwich to Bramford with a higher-rated conductor (NOA Code: NBRE)	EC5:2578MW	31 March 2026	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Power control device along Blyth to Tynemouth and Blyth to South Shields	B6:125MW B7a: 311MW	31 March 2025	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.

---

(NOA Code: NEPC)			
225MVar Mechanically Switched Capacitor (MSC) at Pelham (NOA Code: PEM1)	LEI: 100MW	31 March 2025	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
225MVar Mechanically Switched Capacitor (MSC) at Pelham (NOA Code: PEM2)	LEI: 200MW	31 March 2025	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
2 x 225MVar Mechanically Switched Capacitor (MSC) at Rye House (NOA Code: RHM1 & RHM 2)	LEI: 300MW	31 March 2025	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Elstree to Sundon 2 circuit turn-in and reconductoring (NOA Code: SER2)	SC1: 657MW	31 March 2025	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Drax to Thornton 2 circuit thermal uprating and equipment upgrade (hotwiring) (NOA Code: TDH2)	B7a: 241MW B8: 2552MW	31 March 2025	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.

---

### Special Condition 3.10 Visual Impact Mitigation Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable and Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects allowance (~~VIME<sub>t</sub>~~VIMRE<sub>t</sub> and EPI<sub>t</sub>)

#### Introduction

- 3.10.1 The purpose of this condition is to specify the terms ~~VIME<sub>t</sub>~~VIMRE<sub>t</sub> (the Visual Impact Mitigation ~~Price Control Deliverable~~Re-opener term) and EPI<sub>t</sub> (the Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects term). ~~Both~~These terms contribute to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.10.2 The effect of this condition is to:
- (a) require the licensee to update its Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy;
  - (b) specify the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for the Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable;
  - (c) establish a Re-opener for the licensee to trigger amendments to the Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable;
  - (d) provide for an assessment of the Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable; and
  - (e) provide for the Authority to specify, during the first year of the Price Control Period, the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects.

#### Part A: Formula for calculating the Visual Impact Mitigation ~~Price Control Deliverable term (VIME<sub>t</sub>)~~Visual Impact Mitigation Re-opener (VIMRE<sub>t</sub>)

- 3.10.3 The value of ~~VIME<sub>t</sub>~~the term VIMRE<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\begin{aligned} \cancel{VIME_t} &= \cancel{VIMA_t} - \cancel{VIMR_t} \\ \hline VIMRE_t &= (VIMO_t - VIMRO_t) \end{aligned}$$

where:

- ~~VIMA<sub>t</sub>~~VIMO<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances directed by the Authority in ~~Appendix 1~~accordance with Parts D and E; and
- ~~VIMR<sub>t</sub>~~VIMRO<sub>t</sub> has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part G.

- 3.10.4 The total value of ~~VIME<sub>t</sub>~~VIMRE<sub>t</sub> for all Transmission Licensees during the Price Control Period will not exceed the amount specified in Appendix 2.

## **Part B: Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable**

- 3.10.5 Appendix 1 specifies the Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.

## **Part C: Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy**

- 3.10.6 The licensee must update its Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy for the Price Control Period before making an application under Part ~~B~~D or providing information to the Authority to calculate the NTMP<sub>t</sub> term in accordance with Special Condition 5.4 (Non-Technical Mitigation Projects allowance).
- 3.10.7 The Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy must include:
- (a) the licensee's objectives for delivering Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverables and Non-Technical Mitigation Projects, including how these have been informed by the licensee's statutory duties and stakeholders' views;
  - (b) details of how the licensee will work with other licensees, relevant national and statutory bodies, and other interested stakeholders to maximise the benefits to consumers of Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverables and Non-Technical Mitigation Projects during the Price Control Period;
  - (c) a proposed methodology to identify opportunities for ensuring best value for Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverables and Non-Technical Mitigation Projects on the National Electricity Transmission System;
  - (d) proposed criteria to evaluate and prioritise Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverables and Non-Technical Mitigation Projects including visual amenity benefits, value for money, and other environmental impacts;
  - (e) a description of the potential measures by which the licensee could deliver Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverables and Non-Technical Mitigation Projects;
  - (f) a description of the licensee's governance processes for funding, and monitoring the delivery of Non-Technical Mitigation Projects, as well as providing progress updates to stakeholders; and
  - (g) an explanation of how the licensee will review and revise the Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy so that it is consistent with industry best practice.
- 3.10.8 The licensee must use its best endeavours to apply the Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy.
- 3.10.9 Before revising the Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy, the licensee must submit a copy of the proposed revisions to the Authority.
- 3.10.10 The Authority will either:

- (a) approve the proposed revisions;
- (b) reject the proposed revisions; or
- (c) reject the proposed revisions and give recommendations as to alternative revisions that it considers should be made.

#### **Part D: Visual Impact Mitigation Re-opener**

- 3.10.11 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction adding a new Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable and associated allowance to Appendix 1.
- 3.10.12 The licensee may only apply to the Authority under paragraph 3.10.11 on or before 30 June 2025, or by such later deadline as the Authority may direct.
- 3.10.13 An application under paragraph 3.10.11 must be made in writing and:
- (a) set out the amendments sought to Appendix 1;
  - (b) describe the proposed Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable and the estimated benefits it will deliver in relation to the mitigation of impacts of pre-existing transmission infrastructure on the visual amenity of a Designated Area;
  - (c) include detailed supporting evidence that the proposed Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable has been identified and prioritised in accordance with the licensee's Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy;
  - (d) include forecast costs for delivering the Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable, with an expenditure profile for all Regulatory Years of delivery, and a breakdown of the total costs including incurred and forecast costs of preliminary development work to decide the feasibility of a Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable;
  - (e) include analysis of any relevant issues in relation to the proposed Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable that might reduce the feasibility of delivering the proposed Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable or significantly increase the costs;
  - (f) include proposed timescales for delivery of the proposed Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable; and
  - (g) include such further detailed supporting evidence as is reasonable in the circumstances.

#### **Part E: Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects (EPI)**

- 3.10.14 The value of [the term](#) EPI<sub>i</sub> is the sum of allowances in Appendix 3.
- 3.10.15 In the first Regulatory Year of the Price Control Period, the Authority will direct amendments to Appendix 3 to add the Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects that the licensee has submitted to the Authority prior to the start of the Price Control Period and for which no ~~other~~ [Price Control Period](#) allowance has been provided.

## Part F: Cost And Output Adjusting Event

3.10.16 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction amending Appendix 1 or 3 where there has been a Cost And Output Adjusting Event if:

(a) the following criteria are met:

- i. the licensee could not have economically and efficiently planned a contingency for the Cost And Output Adjusting Event;
- ii. the Cost And Output Adjusting Event has caused expenditure to increase or decrease by at least 20% relative to the relevant allowance for the Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable or Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Project, or by at least such other percentage as the Authority directs; and
- iii. the increase or decrease in expenditure is expected to be efficiently incurred or saved; or

(b) an event specified by the Authority in the direction that added the Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable to Appendix 1 or added the Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Project to Appendix 3 [has occurred](#).

3.10.17 The percentage in paragraph 3.10.16(a)(ii) is calculated before the application of the Totex Incentive Strength.

3.10.18 Unless the Authority otherwise directs, the licensee must make the application under paragraph 3.10.16:

- (a) as soon as is reasonably practicable after the Cost And Output Adjusting Event has occurred; and
- (b) in any event before the end of the period of three months beginning with the end of the Regulatory Year in which the Cost And Output Adjusting Event occurred.

3.10.19 An application under paragraph 3.10.16 must be made in writing and must:

- (a) include detailed supporting evidence that a Cost And Output Adjusting Event meeting the requirements set out in paragraph 3.10.16 has occurred;
- (b) set out any amendments requested to Appendix 1 or Appendix [43](#);
- (c) explain the basis of the calculation for any proposed adjustment to the allowances in Appendix 1 or Appendix [43](#), which must be designed to keep, so far as is reasonably practicable, the financial position and performance of the licensee the same as if the Cost And Output Adjusting Event had not occurred; and
- (d) include a statement from a technical adviser, who is external to and independent from the licensee, whether, considered in the context of the value of the Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable or Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Project, the proposed adjustments fairly reflect the effects of the Cost And Output Adjusting Event.

**Part G: Assessment of Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable**  
**(VIMRO<sub>t</sub>)**

3.10.20 The Authority will, in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, consider directing a value for ~~VIMR~~<sup>the term VIMRO<sub>t</sub></sup> where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in Appendix 1.

**Part H: Authority's process for making a direction**

3.10.21 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.10.11, 3.10.15, 3.10.16 and 3.10.20 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

3.10.22 A direction under paragraph 3.10.11 will set out:

- (a) any amendments to Appendix 1; and
- (b) any individual criteria for a Cost And Output Adjusting Event specific to that Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable.

3.10.23 A direction under paragraph 3.10.15 will set out:

- (a) any amendments to Appendix 3; and
- (b) any individual criteria for a Cost And Output Adjusting Event specific to that Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Project.

3.10.24 A direction under paragraph 3.10.16 will set out any amendments to Appendix 1 or 3.

3.10.25 A direction under paragraph 3.10.20 will set out the value of the ~~VIMR~~<sup>VIMRO<sub>t</sub></sup> term and the Regulatory Years to which ~~that~~<sup>the</sup> adjustment relates.

**Appendix 1**

**Visual Impact Mitigation Price Control Deliverable (~~£m~~ 18/19)**

Project name and Designated Area	Allowance					All years
	21/22	22/23	23/24	24/25	25/26	
	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A

Project name	Output	Delivery date
--------------	--------	---------------

## Appendix 2

Maximum value (expressed in £m, [2018/19 prices](#)) of the sum of ~~VIME~~ [VIMRE](#) term for all Transmission Licensees during the Price Control Period

£465

## Appendix 3

### Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Project allowance

Project name and Designated Area	Allowance ( <a href="#">£m 18/19</a> )					All years
	21/22	22/23	23/24	24/25	25/26	
<a href="#">Dorset AONB Mitigation Project</a>	<a href="#">12.545</a>	<a href="#">0.587</a>				<a href="#">13.132</a>
<a href="#">LEI projects:</a>	<a href="#">N/A</a>	<a href="#">N/A</a>	<a href="#">N/A</a>	<a href="#">N/A</a>	<a href="#">N/A</a>	<a href="#">N/A</a>
<a href="#">Cannock Chase AONB,</a>	<a href="#">0.031</a>	<a href="#">0.016</a>	<a href="#">0.025</a>	<a href="#">0.0</a>	<a href="#">0.0</a>	<a href="#">0.072</a>
<a href="#">Gentleshaw Common into the Future</a>						
<a href="#">Blackdown Hills AONB, Enhancing the Hills</a>						
<a href="#">High Weald AONB, Beautiful Boundaries II and Wonderful Woodlands</a>						
<a href="#">New Forest NP, Landford Bog Nature Reserve</a>						
<a href="#">North York Moors AONB, Kipwich Landscape Restoration Project</a>						

[Tamar Valley AONB, South  
Hooe Restoring and  
Enhancing Watery  
Landscapes](#)

Project name	Description of project	Delivery date
<a href="#">Dorset AONB Mitigation Project</a>	<p><a href="#">Replace a 8.25 km section of a 400kV double circuit overhead line, known as the 4YA, with 8.8 km underground cable in the Dorset AONB area. The overhead line runs from northwest of Winterborne Abbas to south of Friar Waddon Hill inside the boundary of the Dorset AONB.</a></p> <p><a href="#">Install two new sealing end compounds to connect the new section of underground cable to the existing overhead line.</a></p> <p><a href="#">Install 2 x 200 MVAR reactive compensation equipment at the existing Chickerell substation to manage voltage issues and increasing capacitance from the underground cables.</a></p> <p><a href="#">Underground diversion of the western 33kV distribution circuit near the southern sealing end compounds for safety reasons and associated fibre optics cable.</a></p>	<a href="#">2022</a>
<a href="#">Gentleshaw Common into the Future</a>	<p><a href="#">60 ha bracken and scrub control</a></p> <p><a href="#">7 ha purple moor grass cutting</a></p> <p><a href="#">80 m footpath upgrading</a></p> <p><a href="#">38 m broadwalk installation</a></p>	<a href="#">2021</a>
<a href="#">Enhancing the Hills</a>	<p><a href="#">865 m hedgerow creation and management</a></p> <p><a href="#">1.2 ha traditional orchard restoration</a></p> <p><a href="#">5 ha meadow creation and improvement</a></p>	<a href="#">2021</a>
<a href="#">Beautiful Boundaries II</a>	<p><a href="#">3,776 m coppice gap up and fencing</a></p> <p><a href="#">1,435 m ancient woodland fencing</a></p> <p><a href="#">2,774 m new hedge and fencing</a></p> <p><a href="#">884 m hedge laying and fencing</a></p> <p><a href="#">0.4 ha woodland planting</a></p>	<a href="#">2021</a>

	<a href="#">0.16 ha wetland habitat restoration</a>	
<a href="#">Wonderful Woodlands</a>	<a href="#">2,056 m2 all-weather access improvement</a>	<a href="#">2023</a>
	<a href="#">5.5 ha woodland habitat restoration</a>	
	<a href="#">5.6 ha ground flora restoration</a>	
	<a href="#">3 pond habitat restoration</a>	
<a href="#">Landford Bog Nature Reserve</a>	<a href="#">35 m2 all-weather access improvement</a>	<a href="#">2021</a>
	<a href="#">1,370 m boundary improvement</a>	
	<a href="#">2 leaky log dam installations</a>	
	<a href="#">0.7 ha rotational pollarding</a>	
<a href="#">Kipwich Landscape Restoration Project</a>	<a href="#">9.8 ha native woodland creation</a>	<a href="#">2024</a>
	<a href="#">7.4 ha wood pasture creation</a>	
	<a href="#">12 ha open habitat creation with trees</a>	
	<a href="#">37 ha SSI grassland and heathland restoration</a>	
	<a href="#">5.6 ha ancient woodland restoration</a>	
	<a href="#">19.6 ha woodland restoration</a>	
	<a href="#">6.7 ha native woodland restoration</a>	
<a href="#">South Hooe Restoring and Enhancing Watery Landscapes</a>	<a href="#">385 m reinstatement of historic field boundaries</a>	<a href="#">2024</a>
	<a href="#">345 m new hedgerow planting</a>	
	<a href="#">4,200 woodland tree planting</a>	
	<a href="#">840 m hedgerow management</a>	
	<a href="#">5 gates for improved access to circular walk</a>	
	<a href="#">450 m2 scrub clearance</a>	
	<a href="#">2,014 m new boundary fencing and access</a>	

## Special Condition 3.11 Generation Connections volume driver (GCE<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 3.11.1 ~~3.11.1~~ The purpose of this condition is to provide for the calculation of the term GCE<sub>t</sub> (the Generation Connections volume driver term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.11.2 ~~3.11.2~~ The effect of this condition is to adjust revenue to fund the licensee for Generation Connection Capacity, overhead lines and underground cables delivered during the Price Control Period relative to baseline allowances.
- 3.11.3 ~~3.11.3~~ This condition also adjusts revenue to fund the licensee for Generation Connection Capacity, overhead lines and underground cables that the licensee forecasts it will deliver in the first two years of the next price control period starting on 1 April 2026.

### Part A: Formula for calculating the Generation Connections volume driver term (GCE<sub>t</sub>)

- 3.11.4 ~~3.11.4~~ The value of GCE<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$GCE_t = \sum_{p=2021/22}^{2027/28} VGCE_p \cdot PGCE_{t,p} + (TPG_t - TPRG_t)$$

where:

t	means the Regulatory Year for which the allowed expenditure is calculated;
p	means the Regulatory Year in which the Generation Connection is delivered;
VGCE <sub>p</sub>	is the generation connection volume driver allowance as derived in accordance with paragraph 3.11.5; <del>and</del>
TPG <sub>t</sub>	means the total expenditure efficiently incurred in the Regulatory Year by the licensee in respect of Generation Connections where the Users reduce Generation Connection Capacity or terminate the relevant bilateral agreements prior to commencing use of the Generation Connection;
TPRG <sub>t</sub>	means an amount equal to the actual income from termination receipts received, in the form of revenues or capital contributions, in respect of TPG <sub>t</sub> in the Regulatory Year; and

PGCE<sub>t,p</sub> means the profiling factor of allowance in Regulatory Year t for Generation Connections delivered in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 1.

3.11.5 ~~3.11.5~~ The value of VGCE<sub>p</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$VGCE_p = GUC \cdot (AGC_p - BGC_p) + OHLRGUC \cdot (ALOHLR_p - BLOHLR_p) + CBLSGUC \cdot (ALCBLSp - BLCBLSp) + CBLLGUC \cdot (ALCBLL_p - BLCBLL_p) + GCONfix \cdot (AGCON_p - BGCON_p)$$

where:

GUC means the Generation Connection Capacity unit cost allowance as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;

AGC<sub>p</sub> means the actual Generation Connection Capacity in MW or MVA delivered in Regulatory Year p;

BGC<sub>p</sub> means the baseline Generation Connection Capacity in MW or MVA for Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2;

OHLRGUC means the unit cost allowance for overhead line reconductoring activity as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;

ALOHLR<sub>p</sub> means the actual ~~circuit length in km~~ of overhead line reconductoring activity in circuit kilometres commissioned as part of delivering the AGC<sub>p</sub> in Regulatory Year p;

BLOHLR<sub>p</sub> means the baseline ~~circuit length in km~~ of overhead line reconductoring activity [in circuit kilometres](#) as part of delivering the BGC<sub>p</sub> in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2;

CBLSGUC means the unit cost allowance for underground cable less than 1km, as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;

ALCBLSp means the actual ~~circuit length in km~~ of new underground cable in circuit kilometres less than 1km commissioned as part of delivering the AGC<sub>p</sub> in Regulatory Year p;

BLCBLSp means the baseline ~~circuit length in km~~ of new underground cable in circuit kilometres less than 1km commissioned as part of delivering the BGC<sub>p</sub> in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2;

CBLLGUC means the unit cost allowance for underground cable equal to or greater than 1km as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;

- ALCBLLp means the actual ~~circuit length in km~~ of new underground cable in circuit kilometres equal to or greater than 1km commissioned as part of delivering the AGCp in Regulatory Year p;
- BLCBLLp means the baseline ~~circuit length in km~~ of new underground cable in circuit kilometres equal to or greater than 1km commissioned as part of delivering the BGCp in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2;
- GCONfix means the fixed revenue for each new Generation Connection project delivered, as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;
- AGCONp means the actual number of Generation Connection projects delivered in Regulatory Year p; and
- BGCONp means the baseline number of Generation Connection projects delivered in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2.

## Appendix 1

### Profiling factors (PGCE<sub>t,p</sub>)

p=year of delivery t= year of allowance	t=2021/22	t=2022/23	t=2023/24	t=2024/25	t=2025/26	t=2026/27	t=2027/28
p=2021/22	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
p=2022/23	0.84	0.16	0	0	0	0	0
p=2023/24	0.525	0.315	0.16	0	0	0	0
p=2024/25	0.21	0.315	0.315	0.16	0	0	0
p=2025/26	0	0.21	0.315	0.315	0.16	0	0
p=2026/27	0	0	0.21	0.315	0.315	0.16	0
P=2027/28	0	0	0	0.21	0.315	0.315	0.16

## Appendix 2

### Baseline Generation Connection Capacity, length of overhead lines, length of underground cables, and delivered Generation Connection projects

Baseline values	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28
BGC <sub>p</sub> (MW or MVA)	50	50	3,097	2,499	3,200	0	0

BLOHLRp (km)	0	0	0	4.6	0	0	0
BLCBLSp (km)	0	0	0	0	0.2	0	0
BLCBLLp (km)	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
BGCONp (#)	1	1	6	7	5	0	0

### Special Condition 3.12 Demand Connections volume driver (DRI<sub>t</sub>)

#### Introduction

- 3.12.1 ~~3.12.1~~ The purpose of this condition is to provide for the calculation of the term DRI<sub>t</sub> (the Demand Connections volume driver term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.12.2 ~~3.12.2~~ The effect of this condition is to adjust revenue to fund the licensee for Demand Connection Capacity, overhead lines and underground cables delivered during the Price Control Period relative to baseline allowances.
- 3.12.3 ~~3.12.3~~ This condition also adjusts revenue to fund the licensee for Demand Connection Capacity, overhead lines and underground cables that the licensee forecasts it will deliver in the first two years of the next price control period starting on 1 April 2026.

#### Part A: Formula for calculating the Demand Connections volume driver term (DRI<sub>t</sub>)

- 3.12.4 ~~3.12.4~~ The value of DRI<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula (where n=2024 to 2026 for Relevant Year ending 31 March):

$$DRI_t = \sum_{p=2021/22}^{2027/28} VDRI_p \cdot PDCE_{t,p} + (TPD_t - TPRD_t)$$

where:

- t means the Regulatory Year for which the allowed expenditure is calculated;
- p means the Regulatory Year in which the Demand Connection is delivered;
- VDRI<sub>p</sub> is the demand connection volume driver allowance as derived in accordance with paragraph 3.12.5;
- ~~TPD<sub>p</sub>~~ TPD<sub>t</sub> means the total expenditure efficiently incurred in the Regulatory Year by the licensee in respect of Demand Connections where the Users terminate the relevant bilateral

agreements prior to commencing use of the Demand Connection;

~~TPRD<sub>p</sub>~~ TPRD<sub>t</sub> means an amount equal to the actual income from termination receipts received, in the form of revenues or capital contributions, in respect of TPD<sub>t</sub> in the Regulatory Year; and

PDCET<sub>p</sub> means the profiling factor of allowance in Regulatory Year t for Demand Connections delivered in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 1.

3.12.5 ~~3.12.5~~ The value of VDRI<sub>p</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$VDRI_p = DUC \cdot (ADC_p - BDC_p) + OHLRDUC \cdot (ALOHLRD_p - BLOHLRD_p) + CBLSDUC \cdot (ALCBLSD_p - BLCBLSD_p) + CBLLDUC \cdot (ALCBLLD_p - BLCBLLD_p) + DCONfix \cdot (ADCON_p - BDCON_p)$$

where:

DUC means the Demand Connection Capacity unit cost allowance as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;

ADC<sub>p</sub> means the actual Demand Connection Capacity in MW or MVA delivered in Regulatory Year p;

BDC<sub>p</sub> means the baseline Demand Connection Capacity in MW or MVA for Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2;

OHLRDUC means the unit cost allowance for overhead line reconductoring activity as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;

ALOHLRD<sub>p</sub> means the actual ~~circuit length in km~~ of overhead line reconductoring activity in circuit kilometres commissioned as part of delivering the ADC<sub>p</sub> in Regulatory Year p;

BLOHLRD<sub>p</sub> means the baseline ~~circuit length in km~~ of overhead line reconductoring activity in circuit kilometres as part of delivering the BDC<sub>p</sub> in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2;

CBLSDUC means the unit cost allowance for underground cable less than 1km, as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;

ALCBLSD<sub>p</sub> means the actual ~~circuit length in km~~ of new underground cable in circuit kilometres less than 1km commissioned as part of delivering the ADC<sub>p</sub> in Regulatory Year p;

BLCBLSD<sub>p</sub> means the baseline ~~circuit length in km~~ of new underground cable in circuit kilometres less than 1km commissioned as part of delivering the BDC<sub>p</sub> in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2;

CBLLDUC	means the unit cost allowance for underground cable equal to or greater than 1km as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;
ALCBLLDp	means the actual <del>circuit length in km</del> of new underground cable in circuit kilometres equal to or greater than 1km commissioned as part of delivering the ADCp in Regulatory Year p;
BLCBLLDp	means the baseline <del>circuit length in km</del> of new underground cable in circuit kilometres equal to or greater than 1km commissioned as part of delivering the BDCp in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2;
DCONfix	means the fixed revenue for each new Demand Connection project delivered, as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;
ADCONp	means the actual number of Demand Connection projects delivered in Regulatory Year p; and
BDCONp	means the baseline number of Demand Connection projects delivered in Regulatory Year p, as set out in Appendix 2.

## Appendix 1

### Profiling factors (PDCE<sub>t,p</sub>)

p=year of delivery t= year of allowance	t=2021/22	t=2022/23	t=2023/24	t=2024/25	t=2025/26	t=2026/27	t=2027/28
p=2021/22	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
p=2022/23	0.84	0.16	0	0	0	0	0
p=2023/24	0.525	0.315	0.16	0	0	0	0
p=2024/25	0.21	0.315	0.315	0.16	0	0	0
p=2025/26	0	0.21	0.315	0.315	0.16	0	0
p=2026/27	0	0	0.21	0.315	0.315	0.16	0
p=2027/28	0	0	0	0.21	0.315	0.315	0.16

### Appendix 2: Baseline Demand Connection Capacity, length of overhead lines, underground cables and delivered Demand Connection projects

[Regulatory Year](#)

<a href="#">Baseline values</a>	2021/2	2022/2	2023/2	2024/2	2025/2	2026/2	2027/2
BDCp (MW or MVA)	0	0	720	480	0	0	0
BLOHLRDp (km)	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
BLCBLSDp (km)	0	0.24	0.6	0	0	0	0
BLCBLLDp (km)	1.0	0	0	0	0	0	0
BDCONp (#)	0	0	2	1	0	0	0

### Special Condition 3.13 Large onshore transmission investment Re-opener (~~LOTI~~[LOTIA<sub>t</sub>](#) and [LOTIRE<sub>t</sub>](#))

#### Introduction

3.13.1 The purpose of this condition is to specify the value of the ~~term LOTI~~[terms \[LOTIA<sub>t</sub>\]\(#\) \(the large onshore transmission investment allowance term\) and \[LOTIRE<sub>t</sub>\]\(#\) \(the large onshore transmission investment Re-opener term\)](#). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.

3.13.2 The effect of this condition is to:

[\(a\) specify any LOTI Outputs, delivery dates and allowances;](#)

~~(a)~~[\(b\)](#) establish a Re-opener for the licensee to apply for an adjustment to its allowed expenditure where there is a need for additional investment in the ~~transmission network~~[licensee's Transmission System](#); and

~~(b)~~[\(c\)](#) establish the LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document.

3.13.3 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes ~~under~~ as a result of the Re-opener.

#### Part A: ~~Formula~~[Formulae](#) for calculating the large onshore transmission investment [allowance term \(LOTIA<sub>t</sub>\) and the large onshore transmission investment Re-opener term \(LOTI\[LOTIRE<sub>t</sub>\\)\]\(#\)](#)

[3.13.4](#) The value of ~~LOTI~~[LOTIA<sub>t</sub>](#) is derived ~~the sum of baseline allowances in Appendix 1.~~

~~3.13.4~~3.13.5 The value of  $LOTIRE_t$  is the sum of allowances directed by the Authority in accordance with the following formula: Parts B and G.

$$LOTI_t = LOTA_t + LOTO_t$$

where:

$LOTA_t$  means the sum of allowances in the first row of Appendix 1;

$LOTO_t$  means adjustments made to allowances in Appendix 1 in accordance with Part H.

#### **Part B: Costs within scope of this Re-opener and pre-application requirements**

~~3.13.5~~3.13.6 The licensee may, in respect of any LOTI, apply to the Authority for a Project Assessment Direction specifying a LOTI Output, a delivery date and associated allowances in Appendix 12.

~~3.13.6~~3.13.7 Before applying for a Project Assessment Direction, the licensee must:

- (a) obtain approval of eligibility to apply as provided for in Part D, unless relieved of this requirement by the Authority by direction;
- (b) submit an Initial Needs Case to the Authority for consideration as provided for in Part E, unless relieved of this requirement by the Authority by direction; and
- (c) obtain the Authority's approval of a Final Needs Case as provided for in Part F.

#### **Part C: LOTI Outputs**

~~3.13.7~~3.13.8 The licensee must deliver the LOTI Outputs specified in Appendix 12 by the delivery dates specified in Appendix 12.

#### **Part D: Approval of eligibility to apply for a LOTI Output**

~~3.13.8~~3.13.9 Not less than three months prior to the licensee's intended date for submitting an Initial Needs Case, approval of eligibility to apply must be sought by way of written submission to the Authority, unless the Authority relieves the licensee of this requirement by direction, including statements setting out:

- (a) why the investment is a LOTI;
- (b) a brief description of the LOTI; and
- (c) if the licensee considers that the timings for the assessment of the LOTI should be different to the timings set out in Parts E or F, proposed alternative timings.

#### **Part E: Initial Needs Case**

~~3.13.9~~3.13.10 If the Authority approves the eligibility of the project, or the Authority has relieved the licensee of the requirement to obtain approval of eligibility to apply, the licensee may submit an Initial Needs Case to the Authority for consideration.

~~3.13.10~~ 3.13.11 An Initial Needs Case must be submitted:

- (a) not less than twelve months prior to the licensee's intended date for issuing its Final Statutory Planning Consultation; or
- (b) by such other date as the Authority may direct.

#### Part F: Final Needs Case

~~3.13.11~~ 3.13.12 If the licensee has submitted an Initial Needs Case to the Authority in respect of which the Authority has published a response, or the Authority has relieved the licensee of the requirement to submit an Initial Needs Case by direction, the licensee may seek the Authority's approval of the Final Needs Case.

~~3.13.12~~ 3.13.13 Unless the Authority otherwise directs, approval ~~must~~ may only be sought after the licensee has secured all material planning consents.

#### Part G: Cost And Output Adjusting Event

~~3.13.13~~ 3.13.14 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction adjusting the LOTI Output, the delivery date or associated allowances in Appendix 4 ~~where there has been a Cost And Output Adjusting Event if~~ where:

- (a) there has been one or more Cost And Output Adjusting Events; and
- (b) if the following requirements are met:

- i. the licensee could not have reasonably foreseen the event or events;
- ii. the licensee could not have economically and efficiently planned a contingency for the event or events;
- iii. ~~the event has caused expenditure~~ has been caused to increase or decrease by at least 20% ~~relative to the relevant allowance in Appendix 1, or by at least such other~~ relative to the relevant allowance in Appendix 2 by the event, or, if there has been more than one event, the percentage as the Authority may direct ~~(specified in, or in accordance with, paragraph 3.13.15, calculated before the application of the Totex Incentive Strength); and~~ calculated before the application of the Totex Incentive Strength); and
- iv. by each event:
  - by any one or more events that the Authority has directed may count cumulatively towards the percentage threshold;
  - or
  - for the purposes of the LOTI Output beginning with the words 'Hinkley – Seabank', by any one or more events; and
  - the increase or decrease in expenditure is expected to be efficiently incurred or saved.

3.13.15 The percentage referred to in paragraph 3.13.13 is:

- (a) 20%;

[\(b\) such other percentage as the Authority may specify by direction; or](#)  
[\(c\) for the purposes of the LOTI Output beginning with the words 'Hinkley – Seabank', 10%.](#)

~~3.13.14~~ Unless the Authority otherwise directs, the licensee must make ~~the~~ [any](#) application:

~~(a) as soon as is reasonably practicable after the Cost And Output Adjusting Event has occurred; and~~

~~3.13.15~~ [3.13.16](#) ~~in any event~~ [not later than](#) before the end of the period of three months beginning with the ~~end of the Regulatory Year in which the event occurred~~ [delivery date for the LOTI Outputs](#).

~~3.13.16~~ [3.13.17](#) An application under paragraph 3.13.14 ~~14~~ must be made in writing and must:

(a) include detailed supporting evidence that a Cost And Output Adjusting Event meeting the requirements set out in paragraph 3.13.14 ~~14~~ has occurred;

(b) set out any amendments requested to the LOTI Output, the delivery date or associated allowances in Appendix ~~12~~ [2](#);

(c) explain the basis of the calculation for any proposed adjustment to the allowances in Appendix ~~12~~ [2](#), which must be designed to keep, so far as is reasonably practicable, the financial position and performance of the licensee the same as if the Cost And Output Adjusting Event had not occurred; and

(d) include a statement from a technical adviser, who is external to and independent from the licensee, whether, considered in the context of the value of the LOTI Output, the proposed adjustments to the LOTI Output, the delivery date or associated allowances fairly reflect the effects of the Cost And Output Adjusting Event.

#### **Part H: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

~~3.13.17~~ [3.13.18](#) Before initiating a Project Assessment Direction, the Authority will assess whether the contents of the proposed Project Assessment Direction are significantly different to the application submitted by the licensee under Part B.

~~3.13.18~~ [3.13.19](#) In deciding whether the contents are significantly different, the Authority will have regard to the proposed LOTI Output, the delivery date and associated allowances.

~~3.13.19~~ [3.13.20](#) If, having carried out the assessment in paragraph 3.13.16 ~~18~~ [18](#), the Authority considers that the proposed Project Assessment Direction is not significantly different to the application submitted by the licensee under Part B, it will proceed with making a Project Assessment Direction in accordance with paragraph 3.13.19 ~~21~~ [21](#). Otherwise, any amendments to the special conditions of this licence will be made under section 11A of the Act.

~~3.13.20~~[3.13.21](#) Before making a Project Assessment Direction or a direction under paragraph 3.13.14~~14~~, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.13.21~~[3.13.22](#) A Project Assessment Direction will set out:

- (a) any amendments to Appendix 4~~2~~; and
- (b) any project-specific Cost And Output Adjusting Events.

~~3.13.22~~[3.13.23](#) A direction under paragraph 3.13.14~~14~~ will set out any amendments to Appendix 4~~2~~.

#### **Part I: LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document**

~~3.13.23~~[3.13.24](#) The licensee must comply with the LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document when making an application under Part B or Part G, seeking approval under Part D or Part F or making a submission under Part E.

~~3.13.24~~[3.13.25](#) The Authority will issue and amend the LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document by direction.

~~3.13.25~~[3.13.26](#) The Authority will publish the LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document on the Authority's Website.

~~3.13.26~~[3.13.27](#) The LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document will make provision about the detailed requirements for Parts B, D, E, F and G.

~~3.13.27~~[3.13.28](#) Before directing that the LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document comes into effect, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document to come into effect; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the text of the proposed LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.13.28~~[3.13.29](#) Before directing an amendment to the LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the amended LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document;

- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document to come into effect;
- (c) the reasons for the amendments to the LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document; and
- (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the LOTI Guidance and Submissions Requirements Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

### Appendix 1

[LOTI baseline allowances \(LOTA<sub>0</sub>\) \(£m 18/19\)](#)

<a href="#">Regulatory Year</a>	<a href="#">Total Allowance (All years)</a>
<a href="#">21/22 22/23 23/24 24/25 25/26</a>	
<a href="#">Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.</a>	

### Appendix 2

**LOTI Outputs and allowances (£m [18/19](#))**

LOTI Output	Delivery date	<b>Regulatory Year</b>				
		2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26
Hinkley – Seabank, as specified in Table 5 of the document ‘ <a href="#">Notice of statutory consultation on a proposal to modify the special conditions</a> <a href="#">Baseline Wider Works Outputs and Strategic Wider Works Outputs and Assessment of the electricity transmission licence held by National Grid Electricity Transmission</a> ’, published by the Authority on 19th November 2020 <a href="#">as in force on 31 March 2021</a> .	<del>{has the value given in the NGET Redacted Information Document}</del>	{Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.				
		N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A

## Special Condition 3.14 Medium Sized Investment Projects Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable ( $MSIP_t$ , $MSIPRE_t$ )

### Introduction

- 3.14.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term  $MSIP_t$ ,  $MSIPRE_t$  (the Medium Sized Investment Projects [Re-opener](#) term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.14.2 The effect of this condition is to:
- (a) specify the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for the Price Control Deliverable;
  - (b) establish a Re-opener for the licensee to trigger amendments to the Price Control Deliverable during the Price Control Period; and
  - (c) provide for an assessment of the Price Control Deliverable.
- 3.14.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes under paragraphs 3.14.6 and 3.14.13 [12](#).

### Part A: Formula for calculating the [e](#) Medium Sized Investment Projects Price Control Deliverable [Re-opener](#) term ( $MSIP_t$ , $MSIPRE_t$ )

- 3.14.4 The value of  $MSIP_t$ ,  $MSIPRE_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\begin{aligned} MSIP_t &= MSIPA_t - MSIPR_t \\ MSIPRE_t &= MSIPO_t - MSIPRO_t \end{aligned}$$

where:

- $MSIPA_t$ ,  $MSIPO_t$  means the sum of allowances in [Appendix 1](#) [directed by the Authority as a result of this Re-opener](#); and
- $MSIPR_t$ ,  $MSIPRO_t$  has the value of zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part F.

### Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?

- 3.14.5 Appendix 1 specifies the outputs that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.

### Part C: Medium Sized Investment Projects Re-opener

- 3.14.6 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction amending the outputs, delivery dates or associated allowances in Appendix 1 in relation to one or more of the following activities:

- (a) a Generation Connection project, [including all infrastructure related to that project](#), the forecast costs of which are [at least](#) £11.84m more or less than the level that could be provided for under Special Condition 3.11 (Generation Connections volume driver);
- (b) a Demand Connection project, [including all infrastructure related to that project](#), the forecast costs of which are [at least](#) £11.84m more or less than the level that could be provided for under Special Condition 3.12 (Demand Connection volume driver);
- (c) a Boundary Reinforcement Project that has received a NOA Proceed Signal in the most recent NOA, ~~and is either:~~ [will:](#)
  - i. ~~to create a new boundary, or to alter an existing boundary;~~ or
  - ii. ~~expected to finish after 1 April 2026~~ [2028](#) but ~~no later than 1 April 2029~~ [before 31 March 2031](#);
- (d) a Flooding Defence Project, the purpose of which is to follow:
  - i. ~~updated~~ [updates to](#) the Energy Networks Association's report titled 'Engineering Technical Report (ETR138)' guidance on flooding; or
  - ii. a request from government, [or a body which has responsibility for flood prevention](#), to protect sites from flooding;
- (e) a Black Start Project following the publication by government of a new Black Start Standard, published on or after 1 April ~~April~~ [February](#) 2021;
- (f) a system operability or constraint management project that has been ~~formally~~ requested by the System Operator;
- (g) ~~NETS SQSS compliance~~ projects that are required in order to meet NETS SQSS requirements regarding security and system operability;
- (h) Harmonic Filtering projects that are ~~required~~ [needed](#) following:
  - i. requests from the licensee's customers to aggregate and deliver Harmonic Filtering requirements; or
  - ii. system studies by the System Operator or the licensee showing a need for additional Harmonic Filtering on the National Electricity Transmission System;
- (i) protection projects that are required following:
  - i. system studies by the System Operator or the licensee showing a need for changes to the protection settings or replacement of protection relay with inadequate range;
  - ii. system studies by the System Operator or the licensee showing a need for dynamic line ratings; or
  - iii. system studies by the System Operator or the licensee showing a need for an operational intertrip;
- (j) data transformation and improvement projects, to meet requests from stakeholders and recommendations from industry data working groups;

- (k) SF6 asset interventions, where the licensee can demonstrate a well-justified intervention plan; and
- (l) Black Start Projects or a Flooding Defence Project, where the licensee can demonstrate a well-justified needs case.

#### **Part D: When to make an application**

- 3.14.7 The licensee may only apply to the Authority for an adjustment under paragraph 3.14.6 ~~Between 25 January and 31 January in any year of the Price Control Period.~~
- [\(a\) 24 April 2021 and 30 April 2021;](#)
  - [\(b\) 25 January 2022 and 31 January 2022](#)
  - [\(c\) 25 January 2023 and 31 January 2023;](#)
  - [\(d\) 25 January 2024 and 31 January 2024; and](#)
  - [\(e\) 25 January 2025 and 31 January 2025.](#)
- 3.14.8 In relation to ~~applications~~ [an application](#) under paragraph 3.14.6(k) the licensee may only apply once during the Price Control Period.
- 3.14.9 In relation to [an](#) application under paragraph 3.14.6(l) the licensee may only apply once during the Price Control Period.

#### **Part E: How to make an application**

- 3.14.10 An application under paragraph 3.14.6 must be made in writing to the Authority and include:
- (a) a statement setting out what Medium Sized Investment Project the application relates to;
  - (b) ~~setting out~~ any amendments requested to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances in Appendix 1;
  - (c) a detailed justification of the technical need and, where relevant, the consumer benefit that the Medium Sized Investment Project that the application relates to is expected to deliver; and
  - (d) an explanation of the basis of the calculation any amendments requested to allowances.
- 3.14.11 An application under paragraph 3.14.6 ~~146~~ must:
- (a) take account of any expenditure, which can be avoided as a result of the change;
  - (b) relate to costs incurred or expected to be incurred that exceed the Materiality Threshold, but are less than £100m; and
  - (c) be confined to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

#### Part F: Assessment of the Price Control Deliverable (~~MSIP<sub>t</sub>~~[MSIPRO<sub>t</sub>](#))

3.14.12 The Authority will, in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, consider directing a value for ~~MSIP<sub>t</sub>~~[MSIPRO<sub>t</sub>](#) where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in Appendix 1.

#### Part G: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?

3.14.13 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.14.6 or 3.14.13~~13~~[12](#), the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

3.14.14 A direction under paragraph 3.14.6~~14~~[146](#) will set out any amendments to Appendix 1.

3.14.15 A direction under paragraph 3.14.13~~15~~[12](#) will set out the value of the ~~MSIP<sub>t</sub>~~[MSIPRO<sub>t</sub>](#) term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

### Appendix 1

#### Medium Sized Investment Project Price Control Deliverable (£m [18/19](#))

		Regulatory Year						
MSIP project	Output Delivery date	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	Total	
N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	
N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	
N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	

#### Special Condition 3.15 Pre-Construction Funding Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable (PCF<sub>t</sub>[and PCFRE<sub>t</sub>](#))

##### Introduction

3.15.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the ~~term~~[terms](#) PCF<sub>t</sub> (the Pre-Construction Funding Price Control Deliverable term)[and PCFRE<sub>t</sub> \(the Pre-Construction Funding Re-opener term\)](#). ~~This contributes~~[These contribute](#) to [the](#) calculation of the Totex Allowance.

3.15.2 The effect of this condition is to:

- (a) specify the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for the Price Control Deliverable; and
- (b) establish a Re-opener for the licensee to trigger where it expects to incur costs for Pre-Construction Works in relation to a LOTI.

3.15.3 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes under paragraphs 3.15.6 and 3.15.9.

**Part A: Formula for calculating the Pre-Construction Funding Price Control Deliverable term (PCF<sub>t</sub>) and the Pre-Construction Funding Re-opener term (PCFRE<sub>t</sub>)**

3.15.4 The value of PCF<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\text{PCF}_t = \text{PCFA}_t - \text{PCFRA}_t$$

where:

$\text{PCFA}_t$  means the sum of baseline allowances in Appendix 1; and

~~PCFR<sub>t</sub>~~ PCFRA<sub>t</sub> has the value of zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part D.

3.15.5 The value of PCFRE<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\text{PCFRE}_t = \text{PCFO}_t - \text{PCFRO}_t$$

where:

PCFO<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances directed by the Authority as a result of the Re-openers established by Part C; and

PCFRO<sub>t</sub> has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part D.

**Part B: What the licensee is funded to deliver**

~~3.15.5~~ 3.15.6 Appendix ~~1~~ 2 specifies the outputs that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.

**Part C: Pre-Construction Funding Re-opener**

~~3.15.6~~ 3.15.7 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction amending the outputs, delivery dates or associated allowances in Appendix ~~1~~ 2 where:

- (a) the licensee expects to incur costs for Pre-Construction Works that are not already specified as outputs in Appendix ~~1~~ 2; or

(b) the licensee expects that the costs of Pre-Construction Works specified as outputs in Appendix 42 will be more than double the allowance provided [for those Pre-Construction Works](#).

~~3.15.7~~[3.15.8](#) The licensee may only apply to the Authority under paragraph 3.15.67 when submitting a ~~LOTI~~[an](#) Initial Needs Case for the relevant LOTI, unless the Authority directs that the licensee may apply at another time.

~~3.15.8~~[3.15.9](#) An application under paragraph 3.15.67 must be made in writing and include:

- (a) a breakdown of what Pre-Construction Works are expected to be undertaken;
- (b) an overview of the LOTI to which the Pre-Construction Works relate;
- (c) a justification of why the Pre-Construction Works are required; and
- (d) any amendments requested to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances set out in Appendix 1 [or Appendix 2](#).

#### **Part D: Assessment of outputs Price Control Deliverable (~~PCFR<sub>t</sub>~~[PCFRA<sub>t</sub>](#) and [PCFRO<sub>t</sub>](#))**

~~3.15.9~~[3.15.10](#) The Authority will, in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document and the principles in paragraph 3.15.1011, consider directing a value for ~~PCFR<sub>t</sub>~~[PCFRA<sub>t</sub>](#) and [PCFRO<sub>t</sub>](#) where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in Appendix 42.

~~3.15.10~~[3.15.11](#) The principles mentioned in paragraph 3.15.910 are:

- (a) where authority considers that the licensee has completed a sufficient proportion of Pre-Construction Work, but not submitted its primary planning application for the LOTI, a minimum of 20% of the allowance for the relevant Pre-Construction Works will be allowed;
- (b) where the licensee has submitted its primary planning application for the LOTI, but has not secured Final Needs Case approval, a minimum of 60% of the allowance for the relevant Pre-Construction Works will be allowed; and
- (c) where the licensee has secured Final Needs Case approval for the LOTI, 100% of the Pre-Construction Works PCD allowance for that LOTI will be allowed.

#### **Part E: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

~~3.15.11~~[3.15.12](#) Before making a direction under paragraphs 3.15.67 or 3.15.910 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.15.12~~3.15.13 A direction under paragraph 3.15.67 will set out any amendments to Appendix ~~1~~2.

~~3.15.13~~3.15.14 A direction under paragraph 3.15.910 will set out the value of the ~~PCFR term~~PCFRA<sub>t</sub> and PCFRO<sub>t</sub> terms and the Regulatory Years to which ~~that~~those adjustments relate.

#### Appendix 1

##### **Pre-Construction Funding Price Control Deliverable baseline allowance (PCFRA<sub>t</sub>) (£m 18/19)**

Allowance						Total Allowance (All years)
21/22	22/23	23/24	24/25	25/26		
121.48	123.94	104.21	84.38	14.55		448.57

#### Appendix 2

##### Pre-Construction Funding Price Control Deliverable (£m 18/19)

Output	Delivery date	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	Total
<u>LOTI Final Needs Case approval of E2DC: Torness - Hawthorn Pit: Eastern subsea HVDC link</u>	<u>31 March 2026</u>	<u>7.46</u>	<u>7.61</u>	<u>6.40</u>	<u>5.18</u>	<u>0.89</u>	<u>27.53</u>
<u>LOTI Final Needs Case approval of E4D3: Peterhead - Drax: Eastern subsea HVDC link</u>	<u>31 March 2026</u>	<u>10.67</u>	<u>10.89</u>	<u>9.15</u>	<u>7.41</u>	<u>1.28</u>	<u>39.40</u>
<u>LOTI Final Needs Case approval of E4L5: Peterhead - South Humber:</u>	<u>31 March 2026</u>	<u>8.88</u>	<u>9.05</u>	<u>7.61</u>	<u>6.16</u>	<u>1.06</u>	<u>32.76</u>

---

[Eastern  
subsea HVDC  
link](#)

[LOTI Final](#)   [31](#)   [17.86](#)   [18.23](#)   [15.32](#)   [12.41](#)   [2.14](#)   [65.96](#)

[Needs Case](#)  
[approval of](#)   [March](#)  
[2026](#)

[CGNC: Creyke  
Beck - South  
Humber; new  
400 kV  
double circuit](#)

[LOTI Final](#)   [31](#)   [21.70](#)   [22.15](#)   [18.62](#)   [15.07](#)   [2.60](#)   [80.14](#)

[Needs Case](#)  
[approval of](#)   [March](#)  
[2026](#)

[GWNC: South  
Humber -  
South](#)

[Lincolnshire:  
new 400 kV  
double circuit](#)

[LOTI Final](#)   [31](#)   [2.42](#)   [2.47](#)   [2.07](#)   [1.69](#)   [0.29](#)   [8.94](#)

[Needs Case](#)  
[approval of](#)   [March](#)  
[2026](#)

[TKRE: Tilbury  
- Grain and  
Tilbury -  
Kingsnorth  
upgrade](#)

[LOTI Final](#)   [31](#)   [21.66](#)   [22.09](#)   [18.58](#)   [15.04](#)   [2.60](#)   [79.97](#)

[Needs Case](#)  
[approval of](#)   [March](#)  
[2026](#)

[TLNO:  
Torness -  
north east  
England; AC  
onshore  
reinforcement](#)

[LOTI Final](#)   [31](#)   [6.38](#)   [6.51](#)   [5.48](#)   [4.43](#)   [0.77](#)   [23.56](#)

[Needs Case](#)  
[approval of](#)   [March](#)  
[2026](#)

[OPN2:  
Osballdwick -  
Poppleton;  
new 400 kV  
double circuit  
and relevant](#)

---

---

[275 kV  
upgrades](#)

<a href="#">LOTI Final Needs Case approval of SCD1: South London - south coast; new 400 kV transmission route</a>	<a href="#">31 March 2026</a>	<a href="#">9.21</a>	<a href="#">9.40</a>	<a href="#">7.90</a>	<a href="#">6.40</a>	<a href="#">1.10</a>	<a href="#">34.01</a>
---	---------------------------------------	----------------------	----------------------	----------------------	----------------------	----------------------	-----------------------

<a href="#">LOTI Final Needs Case approval of Norwich Main - Bramford</a>	<a href="#">31 March 2026</a>	<a href="#">14.72</a>	<a href="#">15.01</a>	<a href="#">12.63</a>	<a href="#">10.23</a>	<a href="#">1.76</a>	<a href="#">54.35</a>
---	---------------------------------------	-----------------------	-----------------------	-----------------------	-----------------------	----------------------	-----------------------

<a href="#">LOTI Final Needs Case approval of Harker upgrade works, including the double interbus SGT replacement.</a>	<a href="#">31 March 2026</a>	<a href="#">0.53</a>	<a href="#">0.54</a>	<a href="#">0.45</a>	<a href="#">0.37</a>	<a href="#">0.06</a>	<a href="#">1.95</a>
--	---------------------------------------	----------------------	----------------------	----------------------	----------------------	----------------------	----------------------

---

## Special Condition 3.16 Access Reform Change Re-opener (ARR<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 3.16.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate [adjustments to](#) the term ARR<sub>t</sub> (the Access Reform Change Re-opener term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.16.2 The effect of this condition is to establish a Re-opener triggered by the Authority to make appropriate adjustments to reflect the impact of an Access Reform Change on:
- (a) the value of ARR<sub>t</sub> (the Access Reform Re-opener term);
  - (b) the values of the terms in Special Condition 3.11 (Generation Connections volume driver); and
  - (c) the values of the terms in Special Condition 3.12 (Demand Connections volume driver).

3.16.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any amendments as a result of the Re-opener.

**Part A: What is the scope of this Re-opener?**

3.16.4 The Authority will consider directing ~~amendments~~ adjustments to the values of the ARR<sub>t</sub> term, the terms in Special Conditions 3.11 and 3.12, where:

- (a) an Access Reform Change has occurred;
- (b) the Authority has evidence that it is likely the Access Reform Change will lead to a reduction in the cost of Licensed Activity; and
- (c) the effect, or estimated effect, of the Access Reform Change on the cost of Licensed Activity exceeds the Materiality Threshold.

3.16.5 The Authority will not make adjustments under paragraph 3.16.4 to the value of the ARR<sub>t</sub> term, or the terms in Special Conditions 3.11 and 3.12 in relation to connection projects that are the subject of an agreement with the System Operator entered into prior to the date of the Authority's direction.

3.16.6 Where the application of paragraph 3.16.5 makes it necessary, the Authority will direct amendments to the formulae in Special Conditions 3.11 and 3.12 to provide for more than one unit cost in a single Regulatory Year.

**Part B: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

~~3.16.5~~ 3.16.7 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.16.5 4 or 3.16.6 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.16.6~~ 3.16.8 The direction under paragraph 3.16.4 will set out:

- (a) any ~~adjustment~~ adjustments to the values of the ARR<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates; and
- (b) any amendments to values of the terms in Special Conditions 3.11 and 3.12 and where relevant the Regulatory Years to which those amendments relate.

3.16.9 A direction under paragraph 3.16.6 will set out the amendments to the formulae in Special Conditions 3.11 and 3.12.

**Special Condition 3.17 Not used**

**Special Condition 3.18 Not used**

**Special Condition 3.19 Not used**

**Special Condition 3.20 Generation related infrastructure Price Control Deliverable (GRI<sub>t</sub>)**

**Introduction**

- 3.20.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term GRI<sub>t</sub> (the generation related infrastructure Price Control Deliverable term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.20.2 This condition specifies the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for the Price Control Deliverable.
- 3.20.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when assessing the Price Control Deliverable.

**Part A: Formula for calculating the generation related infrastructure Price Control Deliverable term (GRI<sub>t</sub>)**

- 3.20.4 The value of GRI<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$GRI_t = GRIA_t - GRIR_t$$

where:

GRIA<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances set out in Appendix 1 [for the year t](#); and

GRIR<sub>t</sub> has the value of zero, unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part C.

**Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?**

- 3.20.5 Appendix 1 specifies the outputs that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.

**Part C: Assessment of outputs (GRIR<sub>t</sub>)**

- 3.20.6 The Authority will, in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, consider directing a value for GRIR<sub>t</sub> where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in Appendix 1.

**Part D: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

- 3.20.7 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.20.6, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and

(c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

3.20.8 The direction will set out the value of the GRIR<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

#### Appendix 1

Generation related infrastructure Price Control Deliverable Allowance ([£m 18/19](#))

Scheme Name	Output	Delivery Date	21/22	22/23	23/24	24/25	25/26	All years
Scheme B	Connection of a power station. The project will connect >3000MW of generation in two stages as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document.	31 March 2027 / 31 March 2028	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.					

### Special Condition 3.21 Operational transport carbon reduction Price Control Deliverable (OTC<sub>t</sub>)

#### Introduction

3.21.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term OTC<sub>t</sub> (the operational transport carbon reduction Price Control Deliverable term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.

3.21.2 This condition specifies the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for the Price Control Deliverable.

3.21.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when assessing the Price Control Deliverable.

#### Part A: Formula for calculating the operational transport carbon reduction Price Control Deliverable term (OTC<sub>t</sub>)

3.21.4 The value of OTC<sub>1t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$OTC_t = OTCA_t - OTCR_t$$

where:

OTCA<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances in Appendix 1; and

OTCR<sub>t</sub> has the value of zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part D.

**Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?**

3.21.5 Appendix 1 specifies the outputs that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.

**Part C: Assessment of the Price Control Deliverable (OTCR<sub>t</sub>)**

3.21.6 The Authority will, in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, consider directing a value for OTCR<sub>t</sub> where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in Appendix 1.

**Part D: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

3.21.7 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.21.6, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

**Appendix 1**

Operational transport carbon reduction Price Control Deliverable Allowance [\(£m 18/19\)](#)

Output	Delivery Allowance					
	Date					
	21/22	22/23	23/24	24/25	25/26	Total Allowance (All years)
Purchase of 31 [Have the March values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.] small panel van electric vehicles.	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.					
Install 31 [Have the March values given in the NGET Redacted Information	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.					

---

Document]  
standard  
and [Have  
the values  
given in the  
NGET  
Redacted  
Information  
Document]  
direct  
current  
charge-  
points  
across 234  
sites.

---

## Special Condition 3.22 Instrument Transformer Price Control Deliverable Term (InTt)

### Introduction

- 3.22.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term InTt (the Instrument Transformer Price Control Deliverable term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.22.2 This condition specifies the allowances for the Price Control Deliverable and the reduction in allowances if the licensee does not deliver the target volume of Instrument Transformer Individual replacement or decommissioning, and Instrument Transformer Family replacement ~~or decommissioning~~.

### Part A: Formula for calculating the Instrument Transformer Price Control Deliverable term (InTt)

- 3.22.3 The value of  $InT_t$  is calculated in accordance with the following formula:

$$InT_t = InTA_t - InTR_t$$

where:

$InTA_t$  means the ~~sum~~ total of allowances in Appendix 1; and

$InTR_t$  has the value zero, unless ~~the~~ after the Price Control Period the Authority directs that Part C applies.

### Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?

- 3.22.4 The licensee is funded to deliver by 31 March 2026:

- (a) ~~a maximum financial value of~~ Instrument Transformer Family replacements and decommissioning as specified in Appendix 1;

- (b) a maximum number of Instrument Transformer Individual replacements and decommissioning as specified in the NGET Redacted Information Document; and
- (c) in relation to 'DGA' and 'SF6' Instrument Transformer Individual replacement and decommissioning, the specific assets specified in the NGET Redacted Information Document.

**Part C: Assessment of Formula for calculating the Instrument Transformer Price Control Deliverable (InTRt)**

3.22.5 Where the Authority makes a direction under paragraph 3.22.3, the value of InTRt will be calculated in accordance with the following formula:

$$InTRt = \left[ (InTF + InTI) \times \frac{InTA_t}{\sum_{all\ t} InTA_t} \frac{InTRA_t}{\sum_{all\ t} InTRA_t} \right]$$

where:

- ~~InTA<sub>t</sub>~~ ~~InTRA<sub>t</sub>~~ means the ~~sum of~~ allowances in Appendix 1;
- InTF is the revised Instrument Transformer Family term and is derived in accordance with paragraph 3.22.6; and
- InTI is the revised Instrument Transformer Individual term and is derived in accordance with paragraph 3.22.7.

3.22.6 The value of InTF is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$InTF = MIN \left[ \left( \sum_{all\ n} InTV_n \times InTU_n \right), InTAF \right]$$

where:

- InTAF means the baseline allowance for Instrument Transformer Family replacement and decommissioning;
- InTV<sub>n</sub> means the number of Instrument Transformer Family replacements and decommissioning delivered by the licensee as of 31 March 2026 in each group, n;
- InTU<sub>n</sub> means the unit cost allowance for each Instrument Transformer group, n, as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document; and
- n means the index number of each group.

3.22.7 The value of InTI is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$InTI = \sum_{n=1}^4 \sum_{d=1}^3 MIN (InTV_{n,d} \times InTU_n, InTA_{n,d} \times InTU_n)$$

where:

- InTV<sub>n,d</sub>* means the number of Instrument Transformer Individual replacement and decommissioning delivered by the licensee as of 31 March 2026 in each group, n, and for each driver, d;
- InTV<sub>n</sub>* means the number of ~~target Individual~~ Instrument Transformer ~~Individual~~ replacement and decommissioning set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document in each group, n;
- InTA<sub>n,d</sub>* means the unit cost allowance for each Instrument Transformer group, n, as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;
- InTU<sub>n</sub>* means the unit cost allowance for each Instrument Transformer group, n, as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document;
- n means the index number of each group; and
- d means the driver number.

Appendix 1

Instrument Transformer Replacement PCD allowance (£m 18/19)

	Regulatory Year					
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	Total
InTA <sub>t</sub>	<del>9.02</del> <u>8.93</u>	<del>8.92</del> <u>83</u>	<del>8.81</del> <u>72</u>	<del>8.71</del> <u>62</u>	<del>8.61</del> <u>52</u>	<del>44.08</del> <u>43.63</u>

Special Condition 3.23 Bay Assets Price Control Deliverable (BA<sub>t</sub>)

Introduction

- 3.23.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term BA<sub>t</sub> (the Bay Assets Price Control Deliverable term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.23.2 This condition specifies the allowances for the Price Control Deliverable and the reduction in allowances if the licensee does not deliver the target volume of Bay Asset replacement and refurbishment.

Part A: Formula for calculating the Bay Assets Price Control Deliverable term (BA<sub>t</sub>)

- 3.23.3 The value of BA<sub>t</sub> is calculated in accordance with the following formula:

$$BA_t = BAA_t - BAR_t$$

where:

- BAA<sub>t</sub> means the ~~allowance set out~~ sum of allowances in Appendix 1; and
- ~~BAR<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with Part C.~~

[BAR<sub>t</sub>](#) has the value zero, unless after the Price Control Period the Authority directs that Part C applies.

#### Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?

3.23.4 The licensee is funded to deliver by 31 March 2026 the target volume of replacement and refurbishment for each group of Bay Assets as specified in Appendix 2.

#### Part C: Assessment of the Price Control Deliverable (BAR<sub>t</sub>)

3.23.5 The value of  $BAR_t$  is calculated in accordance with the following formula:

$$BAR_t = \left( \sum_{n=1}^6 BAV_n \times A_n \right) \left( \sum_{n=1}^6 BAV_n \times A_n \right) \frac{BAA_t}{\sum BAA_t}$$

where:

- $BAA_t$  means the Bay Assets allowance set out in Appendix 1.
- $\sum BAA_t$  means the total Bay Assets allowance for the Price Control Period;
- $BAV_n$  means the [difference between the](#) target number of Bay Asset replacements [Assets for each group n](#) and refurbishments [the number of Bay Assets for each](#) group n, as set out in Appendix 2 that the licensee did not deliver in accordance with Appendix 2 by [as of](#) 31 March 2026;
- $A_n$  means the Bay Asset allowed unit costs, as set out in Appendix 2; and
- $n$  means the Bay Asset groups, as set out in Appendix 2.

#### Appendix 1

Bays Asset PCD allowance (£m [18/19](#))

	Regulatory Year						
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26		Total
InTA <sub>t</sub>	13.65	13.49	13.34	13.19	13.03	12.90	66.71

#### Appendix 2

Target number of Bay Assets and allowed unit costs (£m)

n	Group descriptions	Target numbers	Allowed unit cost (£), $A_n$
		$BAV_n$	
1	Surge arrester (per phase) - 033kV	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	
2	Surge arrester (per phase) - 132 and 275kV	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	
3	Surge arrester (per phase) - 400kV and earth switches (3-phase) - 132 and 275kV	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	
4	Earth switch (3-phase) - 400kV	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	
6	Disconnecter (3-phase) - 275kV and 400kV	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	
7	Disconnecter (3-phase) RCP - 132kV	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	

### Special Condition 3.24 Protection And Control Price Control Deliverable ( $PC_t$ )

#### Introduction

- 3.24.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term  $PC_t$  (the Protection And Control Price Control Deliverable term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.24.2 This condition specifies the allowances for the Price Control Deliverable and the reduction in allowances if the licensee does not deliver the target volume of Protection And Control replacement and refurbishment.

#### Part A: Formula for calculating the Protection And Control Price Control Deliverable term ( $PC_t$ )

- 3.24.3 The value of  $PC_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$PC_t = PCA_t - PCR_t$$

where:

$PCA_t$  means the sum of allowances in Appendix 1; and

~~$PCR_t$  is derived in accordance with Part C.~~  $PCR_t$  has the value zero, unless after the Price Control Period the Authority directs that Part C applies

#### Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?

- 3.24.4 The licensee is funded to deliver by 31 March 2026 the target volume of Protection ~~And~~ and Control replacement and refurbishment, as specified in Appendix 2.

### Part C: Assessment of the Price Control Deliverable (PCR<sub>t</sub>)

3.24.5 After the Price Control Period, the value of PCR<sub>t</sub> will be calculated in accordance with the following formula:

$$PCR_t = \left( \sum_{n=1}^{22} PCV_n \times A_n - \sum_{n=1}^{22} PCV_n \times A_n \right)$$

where:

PCV<sub>n</sub> means the number difference between the target volume of Protection And Control units for each group n that and the volume of Protection And Control for each group n the licensee did not deliver as of 31 March 2026;

A<sub>n</sub> means the Protection And Control allowed unit costs for each group n, as set out in Appendix 2; and

n means the Protection And Control asset group, as set out in Appendix 2.

#### Appendix 1

Protection And Control PCD allowance (£m 18/19)

	Regulatory Year					Total
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	
PCA <sub>t</sub>	72.87	71.57	69.26	68.56	72.27	71.53
	91.42	90.47	67.59	66.89	373.41	369.03

#### Appendix 2

Protection And Control Allowed Volumes target volumes and Allowed Unit Costs allowed unit costs (£m in 2018/19 prices)

n	Group descriptions	Target volumes	Allowed Unit Cost (£m in 2018/19 prices), (A <sub>n</sub> )
1	Auto switching (auto close and hot standby units)	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	
2	Automatic reactive switching	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	
3	Automatic voltage control	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	
4	Backup protection	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	
5	Cable supervisory control and data acquisition system	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document	

6	Circuit breaker fail: mesh case and double busbar protection	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
7	Double busbar protection	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
8	Dynamic system monitoring	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
9	Fault recorder	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
10	Feeder protection	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
11	Feeder protection (2-ended)/(3-ended)	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
12	Gas density monitoring	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
13	Mesh corner busbar protection	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
14	Mesh corner delayed auto-reclose	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
15	Operational tripping scheme	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
16	Reactive equipment; mechanical switched capacitor (spar)	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
17	Reactive equipment; mechanical switched capacitor (full)	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
18	Reactive Equipment; static var compensator	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
19	Settlement metering	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
20	Super grid transformer Protection	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
21	Substation control system - refurbish	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document
22	Substation control system - replace	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document

## Special Condition 3.25 Overhead Line Conductor Price Control Deliverable (OC<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 3.25.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term OC<sub>t</sub> (the Overhead Line Conductor Price Control Deliverable term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.25.2 This condition specifies the allowances for the Price Control Deliverable and the reduction in allowances if the licensee does not deliver the target volume of Overhead Line Conductor replacement.

### Part A: Formula for calculating the Overhead Line Conductor Price Control Deliverable term (OC<sub>t</sub>)

- 3.25.3 The value of OC<sub>t</sub> is calculated in accordance with the following formula:

$$OC_t = OCA_t - OCR_t$$

where:

OCA<sub>t</sub> means the ~~allowance set out~~ [sum of allowances](#) in Appendix 1; and

OCR<sub>t</sub> ~~is derived~~ [has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority](#) in accordance with Part C.

### Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?

- 3.25.4 The licensee is funded to deliver by 31 March 2026 the target volume of Overhead Line Conductor replacement as specified in the NGET Redacted Information Document.

### Part C: Assessment of outputs

- 3.25.5 The value of OCR<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$OCR_t = \left( - \sum_{n=1}^2 OCV_n \times A_n \sum_{n=1}^2 OCV_n \times A_n \right)$$

where:

OCV<sub>n</sub> means the [difference between the target](#) volume ~~(measured in circuit kilometres)~~ of Overhead Line Conductor replacement ~~not~~ [for each group n \(as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document\) and the volume of Overhead Line Conductor for each group n](#) delivered by the licensee as of 31 March 2026; and

$A_n$  means the Overhead Line Conductor unit cost (per circuit kilometre), as set out in the NGET Redacted Information Document.

## Appendix 1

Overhead Line Conductor PCD allowance (£m [18/19](#))

	Regulatory Year					Total
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	
OCA <sub>t</sub>	<del>66.37</del> <a href="#">65.72</a>	<del>113.73</del> <a href="#">112.39</a>	<del>82.93</del> <a href="#">80.94</a>	<del>65.71</del> <a href="#">53.27</a>	<del>34.48</del> <a href="#">06</a>	<del>363.23</del> <a href="#">346.39</a>

### Special Condition 3.26 Substation auxiliary systems use it or lose it allowance (SAS<sub>t</sub>)

#### ~~Part B:~~ [Part A: Formula for calculating the substation auxiliary Systems term \(SAS<sub>t</sub>\)](#)

##### Introduction

~~3.26.2~~ [3.26.1](#) The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term SAS<sub>t</sub> (the substation auxiliary systems term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.

~~3.26.3~~ [3.26.2](#) The effect of this condition is to:

- (a) specify the allowance for the substation auxiliary systems use it or lose it allowance; and
- (b) provide for a Use It Or Lose It Adjustment.

#### ~~Part B:~~ [Part A: Formula for calculating the substation auxiliary systems term \(SAS<sub>t</sub>\)](#)

~~3.26.4~~ [3.26.3](#) The value of SAS<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$SAS_t = SASA_t - SASR_t$$

where:

SASA<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances in Appendix 1; and

SASR<sub>t</sub> has the value of zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part C.

**Part C: ~~Part B:~~ Use It Or Lose It Adjustment**

~~3.26.5~~ **3.26.4** ~~The~~ **After the Price Control Period, the** Authority will direct an amendment to the value of  $SASR_t$  where it considers that a Use It Or Lose It Adjustment is appropriate.

**Part D: ~~Part C:~~ Authority's direction process**

~~3.26.6~~ **3.26.5** Before making a direction under paragraph 3.26.5, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.26.7~~ **3.26.6** The direction will set out the value of the  $SASR_t$  term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

**Appendix 1**

Substation auxiliary systems allowance (£m ~~18/19~~)

	Regulatory Year					Total
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	
SASA <sub>t</sub>	<del>7.32</del> <b>00</b>	<del>7.32</del> <b>6.92</b>	<del>7.32</del> <b>6.84</b>	<del>7.32</del> <b>6.76</b>	<del>7.32</del> <b>6.68</b>	<del>36.58</del> <b>34.18</b>

**Special Condition 3.27 SF6 asset intervention Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable (~~SF6RE<sub>t</sub>~~ and SF6<sub>t</sub>)**

**Introduction**

3.27.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the ~~term~~ **terms** SF6<sub>t</sub> (the SF6 asset intervention Price Control Deliverable term) ~~and SF6RE<sub>t</sub> (the SF6 asset intervention Re-opener term)~~. ~~This contributes~~ **These contribute** to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.

3.27.2 The effect of this condition is to:

- (a) specify the outputs, delivery dates and associated allowances for the Price Control Deliverable;
- (b) establish a Re-opener for the licensee and ~~the~~ Authority to trigger amendments to the Price Control Deliverable during the Price Control Period; and
- (c) provide for an assessment of the Price Control Deliverable.

3.27.3 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes under paragraphs 3.27.67, 3.27.1011, and 3.27.1112.

**Part A: Formula for calculating the SF6 asset intervention Price Control Deliverable term (SF6t) and the SF6 asset intervention Re-opener term (SF6REt)**

3.27.4 The value of SF6t is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\text{SF6t} = \text{SF6At} - \text{SF6RA}_t$$

$$\text{SF6}_t = (\text{SF6A}_t - \text{SF6RA}_t)$$

where:

~~SF6At~~ means the sum of allowances in Appendix 1; and

~~SF6Rt~~ has the value of zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part E.

SF6At means the sum of baseline allowances in Appendix 1; and

SF6RA<sub>t</sub> has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part E.

3.27.5 The value of SF6REt is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\text{SF6RE}_t = (\text{SF6O}_t - \text{SF6RO}_t)$$

where:

SF6O<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances directed by the Authority as a result of re-openers established by Parts C and D; and

SF6RO<sub>t</sub> has the value zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part E.

**Part B: What is the licensee funded to deliver?**

~~3.27.5~~3.27.6 Appendix ~~1~~2 specifies the outputs that the licensee is funded to deliver, the delivery dates for those outputs and the allowances provided.

**Part C: SF6 asset intervention Re-opener**

~~3.27.6~~3.27.7 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction amending the outputs, delivery dates or associated allowances in Appendix ~~1~~2 where:

- (a) an SF6 Alternative Gas that is capable of insulation or interruption in 400kV assets has become, or will imminently become, commercially available, and the licensee intends to replace any of the assets in Appendix ~~1~~2 with such an SF6 Alternative Gas; or

(b) any of the assets in Appendix 42 are capable of being retro-filled with an SF6 Alternative Gas, and such retro-filling is for insulation purposes and does not impact on those assets' primary functions.

~~3.27.7~~3.27.8 The licensee may only apply to the Authority for an adjustment under paragraph 3.27.67 Between 25 January and 31 January in each of the Regulatory Years starting on 1 April 2023 to 1 April 2025, or during such later periods as the Authority may direct.

~~3.27.8~~3.27.9 An application under paragraph 3.27.67 must be made in writing to the Authority and must:

- (a) set out any amendments to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances set out in Appendix 42;
- (b) provide the reasons for any amendments requested to Appendix 42;
- (c) explain the basis of the calculations for any amendments requested to allowances; and
- (d) provide such supporting evidence including Front End Engineering Assessments, improvement plans, risk mitigation approaches, cost benefit analysis, impact assessments, and engineering justification statements as is reasonable in the circumstances.

~~3.27.9~~3.27.10 An application under paragraph 3.27.67 must:

- (a) relate to changes in circumstances that have developed since the licensee submitted its Asset Intervention Plan to the Authority in October 2020;
- (b) take account of any allowed expenditure, which can be avoided as a result of the change;
- (c) relate to costs incurred or expected to be incurred that exceed the Materiality Threshold; and
- (d) relate to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

#### **Part D: Authority triggered Re-opener**

~~3.27.10~~3.27.11 The Authority will also consider directing amendments to the outputs, delivery dates or allowances set out in Appendix 42 where there has been a change in circumstances that:

- (a) has developed since the licensee submitted its Asset Intervention Plan to the Authority in October 2020; and
- (b) relates to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

#### **Part E: Assessment of outputs (SF6Rt, SF6RA<sub>t</sub> and SF6RO<sub>t</sub>)**

~~3.27.11~~3.27.12 The Authority will, in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, consider directing a value for SF6Rt, SF6RA<sub>t</sub> and SF6RO<sub>t</sub> where the licensee has not Fully Delivered an output in Appendix 42.

## Part F: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?

~~3.27.12~~[3.27.13](#) Before making a direction under paragraph 3.27.~~67~~, 3.27.~~10~~[11](#) or 3.27.~~11~~[12](#) the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction;
- (c) a period during within which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

~~3.27.13~~[3.27.14](#) A direction under paragraph 3.27.~~67~~ or 3.27.~~10~~[11](#) will set out any amendments to Appendix ~~4~~[2](#).

~~3.27.14~~[3.27.15](#) A direction under paragraph 3.27.~~11~~[12](#) will set out the value of the ~~SF6AR term~~[SF6RA and SF6RO terms](#) and the Regulatory Years to which ~~that adjustment relates~~[those adjustments relate](#).

### Appendix 1

#### SF6 asset intervention baseline allowances (SF6At) (£m 18/19)

<u>Allowance</u>					<u>Total Allowance (All years)</u>
<u>21/22</u>	<u>22/23</u>	<u>23/24</u>	<u>24/25</u>	<u>25/26</u>	
<u>23.32</u>	<u>21.63</u>	<u>32.11</u>	<u>6.96</u>	<u>12.46</u>	<u>96.48</u>

### ~~Appendix 1~~[Appendix 2](#)

#### SF6 asset intervention Price Control Deliverable Outputs (£m 18/19)

<u>Site</u>	<u>Output</u>	<u>Delivery Date</u>	<u>Total Allowance (all years)</u>
Osballdwick	400kV GIB Refurbishment	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.	
Eaton Socon	400kV Targeted Refurbishment	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.	
Eggborough	400kV Targeted Refurbishment	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.	
Rassau	400kV GIS/GIB Refurbishment/Resealing	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.	
Dinorwig	400kV Targeted Repair	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.	
Northfleet East	400kV GIS/GIB Refurbishment	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.	

Lackenby	400kV Outdoor GIB refurbishment	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Littlebrook	400kV GIB Refurbishment	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Sizewell	400kV Targeted repair in T2 and construct new GIS substation in T3	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.
Norton	400kV GIS/GIB Refurbishment	Have the values given in the NGET Redacted Information Document.

### Special Condition 3.28 Not used

### Special Condition 3.29 Not used

### Special Condition 3.30 Wider works volume driver (WWV<sub>t</sub>)

#### Introduction

- 3.30.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term WWV<sub>t</sub> (the wider works volume driver term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.30.2 The effect of this condition is to provide funding for NOA driven wider works projects: [that are not included in Special Condition 3.9 \(Wider works Price Control Deliverable\)](#).

#### Part A: Formula for calculating the ~~Wider Works Volume Driver~~ [wider works volume driver](#) term (WWV<sub>t</sub>)

- 3.30.3 The value of WWV<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$WWV_t = WWVA_t - DAF \cdot (WWVA_t - WWVC_t) + TPWW_t$$

where

- WWVA<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with Part B ~~of this condition~~;
- DAF means the delivery adjustment factor for wider works and has the value 50%;
- WWVC<sub>t</sub> means the actual cost of [wider](#) works funded by this condition; and
- TPWW<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with Part C.

#### Part B: Formula for calculating the non-baseline wider works allowance (~~WWVA<sub>t</sub>~~ [WWVA<sub>t</sub>](#))

- 3.30.4 The value of WWVA<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$WWVA_t = \sum_{p=2021/22}^{2027/28} PWW_{t,p} \cdot WWVAD_p$$

where:

$p$  means the Regulatory Year in which ~~a~~ [the wider](#) works ~~is~~ [are](#) completed;

$PWW_t, p$  means the profiling factor set out in Appendix 1; and

$WWVAD_p$  means the total allowance before profiling for [wider](#) works completed in Regulatory Year  $p$ , derived in accordance with paragraph 3.30.5 ~~below~~.

3.30.5 The value of  $WWVAD_p$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$WWVAD_p = \sum_i (WWVR_{p,i} + WWVNR_{p,i})$$

where:

$i$  means the boundary  $i$ , set out in Appendix 2;

$WWVR_{p,i}$  means the total route allowance derived in accordance with paragraph 3.30.6; and

$WWVNR_{p,i}$  means the total non-route allowance derived in accordance with ~~Paragraph~~ [paragraph 3.30.7](#).

3.30.6 The value of  $WWVR_{p,i}$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$WWVR_{p,i} = \sum_x [CMWkm \cdot \ln(IncBC_{p,i,x} \cdot BLength_i) + Ckm \cdot (RLengthOHL_{p,i,x} + CLUGC_x \cdot RLengthUGC_{p,i,x})]$$

where:

$x$  means a route scheme which has delivered capability on boundary  $i$  in Regulatory Year  $p$ , through works on overhead lines or underground cables and ~~with~~ [which has](#) a NOA ~~recommendation of "proceed";~~ [Proceed Signal](#);

$CMWkm$  means the coefficient to calculate an allowance based on the product of the boundary capability increase and boundary length and has the value 0.7284 (£m per  $\ln$  (MWkm));

$IncBC_{p,i,x}$  means the increase in MW to the capability of the ~~Boundary~~ [boundary](#)  $i$ , delivered in Regulatory Year  $p$  by route scheme  $x$ ;

$BLength_i$  means the length in km of the boundary  $i$  on which a specific route scheme ~~i~~ delivers an increase of capability, as set out in Appendix 2;

$Ckm$  means the coefficient to calculate an allowance based on the circuit length and has the value 0.4102 (£m per km);

$RLengthOHL_{p,i,x}$  means the circuit length of the overhead line on which a route scheme  $x$  has completed reinforcement work in Regulatory Year  $p$  on boundary  $i$ ; [except in relation to route works not](#)

[involving a new conductor system, in which case it has the value zero;](#)

*CLUGC<sub>x</sub>* means the cable length factor applicable to route scheme x as set out in Appendix 3 below; and

*RLngthUGC<sub>p,i,x</sub>* means the circuit length of the underground cable on which a route scheme x has completed reinforcement work in Regulatory Year p on boundary i.

3.30.7 The value of  $WWVNR_{p,i}$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$WWVNR_{p,i} = \sum_y CMW \cdot IncBC_{p,i,y}$$

where:

*y* means a non-route scheme which has delivered capability on boundary i in Regulatory Year p, through works other than those on overhead lines or underground cables, and [with which has a NOA recommendation of “proceed”;](#) [Proceed Signal;](#)

*IncBC<sub>p,i,y</sub>* means the increase in MW to the capability of the boundary i, delivered in Regulatory Year p by non-route scheme y;

*CMW* means the coefficient to calculate an allowance based on the boundary capability increase and has the value 3.7397 (£m per MW).

#### **Part C: Allowance for terminated projects (TPWW<sub>t</sub>)**

3.30.8 After the Price Control Period, the Authority will consider directing a value for TPWW<sub>t</sub> to reflect expenditure efficiently incurred by the licensee to progress what would have been either a route or non-route scheme, which is then not required and cannot be used subsequently to contribute to the other outputs established by these special conditions.

3.30.9 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.30.68, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

3.30.10 The direction will set out the value of the TPWW<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

Appendix 1

Profiling factors (PIWW, PWW, p)

p=year of delivery year of allowance	t=2021/ 22	t=2022/ 23	t=2023/ 24	t=2024/ 25	t=2025 /26	t=2026 /27	t=2027/ 28
p=2021/22	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
p=2022/23	0.79	0.21	0	0	0	0	0
p=2023/24	0.42	0.37	0.21	0	0	0	0
p=2024/25	0.16	0.26	0.37	0.21	0	0	0
p=2025/26	0	0.16	0.26	0.37	0.21	0	0
p=2026/27	0	0	0.16	0.26	0.37	0.21	0
p=2027/28	0	0	0	0.16	0.26	0.37	0.21

Appendix 2

Defined boundaries and boundary length

Index	Boundary name	Boundary length (km)
i=1	B6	38.92
i=2	B6E	38.92
i=3	B6F	38.92
i=4	B6I	38.92
i=5	B6SPT	38.92
i=6	B7	100.66
i=7	B7a	72.82
i=8	B7aEF	72.82
i=9	B7aI	72.82
i=10	B7aRev	72.82
i=11	B8	39.32
i=12	B9	72.24
i=13	B10	68.75
i=14	B11	66.2
i=15	B12	53.93
i=16	B12a	91.15
i=17	B13	56.25
i=18	B14	35.57
i=19	B14e	35.57
i=20	B15	35.26

Index	Boundary name	Boundary length (km)
i=21	B16	87.62
i=22	B17	43.11
i=23	EC1	45.22
i=24	EC3	46.4
i=25	EC5	50.2
i=26	EC6	43.17
i=27	LE1	39.9
i=28	NW1	35.24
i=29	NW2	64.86
i=30	NW3	79.83
i=31	NW4	42.15
i=32	SC1	20.62
i=33	SC1Rev	20.62
i=34	SC2	47.68
i=35	SC2Rev	47.68
i=36	SC3	37.15
i=37	SW1	102.34

### Appendix 3

#### Cable length factors

Type of underground cable	Cable length factor
132kV	5.10
275kV	7.83
400kV	8.01

## Special Condition 3.31 Fibre Wrap Replacement Re-opener (FWR<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 3.31.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term FWR<sub>t</sub> (the Fibre Wrap Replacement term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.31.2 The effect of this condition is to establish a Re-opener triggered by the licensee where there is a need for Fibre Wrap Replacement works on the licensee's Transmission System.

3.31.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes as a result of the Re-opener.

**Part A: What is the scope of this Re-opener?**

3.31.4 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction adjusting the value of the FWR<sub>t</sub> term for Regulatory Years starting on 1 April 2024 and 1 April 2025 in relation to Fibre Wrap Replacement Works for which no allowance has been provided to date.

**Part B: When to make an application**

3.31.5 The licensee may only apply to the Authority for an adjustment under paragraph 3.31.4:

- (a) Between 25 January 2023 and 31 January 2023, and
- (b) during such other period as the Authority directs.

**Part C: How to make an application**

3.31.6 An application under paragraph 3.31.4 must be made in writing and:

- (a) give a detailed justification of the technical need and the consumer benefit that the Fibre Wrap Replacement Works would deliver;
- (b) set out the adjustment to the value of the FWR<sub>t</sub> term that the licensee is requesting and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates;
- (c) explain the basis of the calculation for the proposed adjustment to the value of the FWR<sub>t</sub> term;
- (d) set out the specific works that the licensee proposes to deliver; and
- (e) explain whether the licensee considers that the adjustment to allowances sought and the works set out in accordance with sub-paragraphs (b) and (d) should be made an Evaluative PCD, including what delivery date [and PCD output definition](#) the licensee considers should be specified

3.31.7 An application under paragraph 3.31.4 must:

- (a) be confined to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2024; and
- (b) relate to costs that do not exceed ~~£70m~~ [£34.6m](#).

**Part D: What process will the Authority will follow in making a direction?**

3.31.8 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.31.4 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

- 3.31.9 ~~Where no Evaluative PCD is to be set, the~~ [The](#) direction will set out any adjustment to the value of the  $FWR_t$  term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.
- ~~3.31.10~~ Where an Evaluative PCD is to be set, ~~the direction will set out amendments to this condition:~~
- ~~(a) changing its title to include the words “and Price Control Deliverable”;~~
  - ~~(b) adding a paragraph on what the licensee is funded to deliver;~~
  - ~~(c) adding a paragraph explaining that the Evaluative PCD will be assessed in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document; and~~
- ~~3.31.11~~ [3.31.10](#) adding an appendix that sets out the outputs, delivery dates and allowances for the Evaluative PCD [done under section 11A of the Act](#).

## Special Condition 3.32 Civil Related Works Re-opener ( $CWR_t$ )

### Introduction

- 3.32.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term  $CWR_t$  (the Civil Related Works Re-opener term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.32.2 The effect of this condition is to establish a Re-opener triggered by the licensee where Civil Related Works are required due to changes in asset health.
- 3.32.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes as a result of the Re-opener.

### Part A: What is the scope of this Re-opener?

- 3.32.4 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction adjusting the value of the  $CWR_t$  term for any Regulatory Year during the Price Control Period as a result of the licensee identifying further evidence to support a needs case for Civil Related Works that were included in its Business Plan, but in relation to which no allowance has been provided to date.

### Part B: ~~When~~ the to make an application

- 3.32.5 The licensee may only apply to the Authority for an adjustment under paragraph 3.32.4:
- (a) Between ~~25 January 2024~~ [19 August 2022](#) and ~~31 January 2024~~ [26 August 2022](#); and
  - (b) during such other date as the Authority directs.

### Part C: How to make an application

- 3.32.6 An application under paragraph 3.32.4 of this condition must be made in writing to the Authority and include:
- (a) a statement of the adjustment to the CWR<sub>t</sub> term that the licensee is requesting and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates;
  - (b) an explanation of the basis of the calculation for the proposed adjustment to the CWR<sub>t</sub> term;
  - (c) the specific Civil Related Works that the licensee proposes to deliver;
  - (d) such detailed supporting evidence, as is reasonable in the circumstances, which must include:
    - i. a needs case for the Civil Related Works informed by network surveys;
    - ii. a breakdown of the costs associated with the Civil Related Work for the Authority's review; and
    - iii. the resultant impact on asset health due to the proposed Civil Related Works; and
  - (e) an explanation of whether the licensee considers that the adjustment to allowances sought and the works set out in accordance with sub-paragraph(c) should be made an Evaluative PCD, including what delivery date [and PCD output definition](#) the licensee considers should be specified.
- 3.32.7 An application under paragraph 3.32.4 of this condition must:
- (a) relate to costs incurred or expected to be incurred after 1 April 2021; and
  - (b) must not exceed £58.1m.

### Part D: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?

- 3.32.8 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.32.4 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction;
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 3.32.9 ~~Where no Evaluative PCD is to be set, the~~ [The](#) direction will set out any adjustment to the value of the CWR<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.
- ~~3.32.10 Where an Evaluative PCD is to be set, the direction will set out amendments to this condition:~~
- ~~(a) changing its title to include the words "and Price Control Deliverable";~~
  - ~~(b) adding a paragraph on what the licensee is funded to deliver;~~

~~3.32.11~~**3.32.10** adding a paragraph explaining that the Evaluative PCD will be assessed in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document; and [done under section 11A of the Act.](#)

~~(a) adding an appendix that sets out the outputs, delivery dates and allowances for the Evaluative PCD.~~

## **Special Condition 3.33 Tower Steelworks and Foundations Re-opener (TSF<sub>t</sub>)**

### **Introduction**

- 3.33.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term TSF<sub>t</sub> (the Tower Steelworks and Foundations term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.33.2 The effect of this condition is to establish a Re-opener triggered by the licensee in relation to Tower Steelwork and Foundations interventions.
- 3.33.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes as a result of the Re-opener.

### **Part A: What is the scope of this Re-opener?**

- 3.33.4 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction adjusting the value of the TSF<sub>t</sub> term for any Regulatory Year during the Price Control Period as a result of clarification of the needs case in relation to Tower Steelwork and Foundations interventions.
- 3.33.5 The licensee may not apply to the Authority for a direction adjusting the value of the TSF<sub>t</sub> term for any Regulatory Year during the Price Control Period as a result of:
- (a) steelwork being replaced due to condition not strengthening;
  - (b) steelwork replacement delivered in association with overhead line conductor;
  - (c) fittings projects; or
  - (d) load-related projects.

### **Part B: When to make an application**

- 3.33.6 The licensee may only apply to the Authority for an adjustment under paragraph 3.33.4:
- (a) Between ~~25 January 2024~~ [22 July 2022](#) and ~~31 January 2024~~ [29 July 2022](#); and
  - (b) during such other date as the Authority directs.

### Part C: How to make an application

- 3.33.7 An application under paragraph 3.33.4 must be made in writing to the Authority and must include detailed justification of the technical need and, where relevant, the consumer benefit that the licensee considers the Tower Steelworks and Foundations interventions proposed will have, including:
- (a) a comprehensive survey of overhead line Tower Steelwork and Foundation including clear scored and quantified asset data, that can be compared to historic data sets to show degradation;
  - (b) a cost breakdown setting out:
  - (c) clear articulation of the selection of intervention options;
  - (d) cost breakdowns which discuss route specific interventions and which can be cross referenced to condition data;
  - (e) clear articulation and reasoning for any assumptions used; and
  - (f) clear presentation of historic works on the relevant assets and the impacts of this work;
  - (g) the adjustments to the value of the  $TSF_t$  term that the licensee is requesting and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates;
  - (h) the basis of the calculation for the proposed adjustments to the value of the  $TSF_t$  term;
  - (i) the specific works that the licensee proposes to deliver, which must include:
  - (j) climb based surveys for Tower Steelworks; and
  - (k) individual Foundations to be intervened on with sample data to support intervention; and
  - (l) ~~explain~~ [an explanation of](#) whether the licensee considers that the adjustment to allowances sought and the works set out in accordance with sub-paragraphs (c) and (e) should be made an Evaluative PCD, including what delivery date ~~the licensee~~ [and PCD output definition the licensee](#) considers should be specified
- 3.33.8 An application under paragraph 3.33.7 ~~4~~ of this condition must relate to costs incurred or expected to be incurred:
- (a) on or after 1 April 2021; and
  - (b) not exceed £73.5m.

### Part D: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?

- 3.33.9 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.33.7 ~~4~~ the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction;

(c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

3.33.10 ~~Where no Evaluative PCD is to be set, the~~ [The](#) direction will set out any adjustment to the value of the TSF<sub>i</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

3.33.11 ~~Where an Evaluative PCD is to be set, the direction will set out amendments to this condition:~~

~~(a) changing its title to include the words “and Price Control Deliverable”;~~

~~(b) adding a paragraph on what the licensee is funded to deliver;~~

3.33.12 ~~3.33.11~~ [3.33.11](#) adding a paragraph explaining that the Evaluative PCD will be assessed in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document; and [done under section 11A of the Act](#).

~~(a) adding an appendix that sets out the outputs, delivery dates and allowances for the Evaluative PCD.~~

### Special Condition 3.34 Tyne Crossing Project Re-opener (TCR<sub>i</sub>)

#### Introduction

3.34.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term TCR<sub>i</sub> (the Tyne Crossing Project Re-opener term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.

3.34.2 The effect of this condition is to establish a Re-opener triggered by the licensee in relation to the Tyne Crossing Project.

3.34.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes as a result of the Re-opener.

#### Part A: What is the scope of this Re-opener?

3.34.4 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction adjusting the value of the TCR<sub>i</sub> term where there is evidence to support a well-justified needs case for the Tyne Crossing Project.

#### Part B: When to make an application

3.34.5 The licensee may only apply to the Authority for an adjustment under paragraph 3.34.4:

(a) Between 25 ~~January 2024~~ [February 2022](#) and 31 ~~January 2024~~ [4 March 2022](#); and

(b) during such other date as the Authority directs.

### Part C: How to make an application

- 3.34.6 An application under paragraph 3.34.4 must be made in writing to the Authority and:
- (a) include detailed justification of the expected consumer benefits, including:
  - (b) an independent report which supports the socio-economic justification of the Tyne Crossing Project;
  - (c) supporting information from the System Operator which demonstrates the justification for the proposed option; and
  - (d) justification of the proposed option through clear options assessment through cost benefit analysis;
  - (e) set out the adjustments to the value of the TCR<sub>t</sub> term that the licensee is requesting and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates;
  - (f) explain the basis of the calculation of the proposed adjustments to the value of the TCR<sub>t</sub> term;
  - (g) set out the specific works that the licensee proposes to deliver as a result of the adjustments to the value of the TCR<sub>t</sub> term; and
  - (h) explain whether the licensee considers that the adjustment to allowances sought and the works set out in accordance with sub-paragraphs (b) and (d) should be made an Evaluative PCD, including what ~~deliver~~ [delivery date and PCD output definition](#) the licensee considers should be specified.
- 3.34.7 An application under paragraph 3.34.4 must relate to costs incurred or expected to be incurred on or after 1 April 2021.

### Part D: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?

- 3.34.8 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.34.4, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 3.34.9 ~~Where no Evaluative PCD is to be set, the~~ [The](#) direction will set out any adjustment to the value of the TCR<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.
- 3.34.10 ~~Where an Evaluative PCD is to be set, the direction will set out amendments to this condition:~~
- ~~(a) changing its title to include the words "and Price Control Deliverable";~~
  - ~~(b) adding a paragraph on what the licensee is funded to deliver;~~

~~3.34.11~~**3.34.10** adding a paragraph explaining that the Evaluative PCD will be assessed in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document; and [done under section 11A of the Act.](#)

~~(a) adding an appendix that sets out the outputs, delivery dates and allowances for the Evaluative PCD.~~

### **Special Condition 3.35 Bengeworth Road GSP Project Re-opener (BRG<sub>t</sub>)**

#### **Introduction**

- 3.35.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term BRG<sub>t</sub> (the Bengeworth Road GSP Project Re-opener term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.
- 3.35.2 The effect of this condition is to establish a Re-opener triggered by the Authority in relation to the Bengeworth Road GSP Project.
- 3.35.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when directing any changes as a result of the Re-opener.

#### **Part A: What is the scope of this Re-opener?**

- 3.35.4 The Authority will consider directing an adjustment to the value of the BRG<sub>t</sub> term and amending this licence condition to set an Evaluative PCD where, in its opinion, the licensee has demonstrated that it is or was efficient for it to incur expenditure in relation to the Bengeworth Road GSP Project, but in respect of which no funding has been provided to date.

#### **Part B: What process will the Authority follow in making a direction?**

- 3.35.5 Before making a direction under paragraph 3.35.4, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

- 3.35.6 ~~Where no Evaluative PCD is to be set, the~~[The](#) direction will set out any adjustment to the value of the BRG<sub>t</sub> term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

- ~~3.35.7—Where an Evaluative PCD is to be set, the direction will set out amendments to this condition:~~

- ~~(a) changing its title to include the words "and Price Control Deliverable";~~
- ~~(b) adding a paragraph on what the licensee is funded to deliver;~~

(c) adding a paragraph explaining that the Evaluative PCD will be assessed in accordance with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document; and

3.35.8 ~~3.35.7~~ adding an appendix that sets out the outputs, delivery dates and allowances for the Evaluative PCD ~~done under section 11A of the Act.~~

### Special Condition 3.36 Opex Escalator (OE<sub>t</sub>)

#### Introduction

3.36.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the ~~OE<sub>t</sub>~~ term OE<sub>t</sub> (the opex escalator term). This contributes to the calculation of the Totex Allowance.

3.36.2 The effect is to provide an additional allowance for operating expenditure where capital expenditure has been provided under particular uncertainty mechanisms.

#### Part A: Formula for calculating the opex escalator term (OE<sub>t</sub>)

3.36.3 The value of OE<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with following formula:

$$OE_t = \left( \frac{2025}{26} - t + 1 \right) \cdot 0.5\% \cdot UMCAP \cdot \frac{UMTERM_t \cdot UMTERMA_t}{BCAPEX} + 73.4\% \cdot BCAI$$

where:

UMCAP means the capitalisation rate for uncertainty mechanism funded projects and has the value of 85%;

~~UMTERM<sub>t</sub>~~ UMTERMA<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with paragraph 3.36.4;

UMTERMB<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with paragraph 3.36.4;

BCAI means the baseline allowance for closely associated indirect opex and has the value ~~£826.4m~~ £829.7m; and

BCAPEX means the baseline allowance for capex and has the value ~~£3459.2m~~ £3606.0m.

3.36.4 The ~~value~~ values of ~~UMTERM<sub>t</sub>~~ UMTERMA<sub>t</sub> and UMTERMB<sub>t</sub> are derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$\begin{aligned} UMTERMA_t &= VIMAt + GCet + DRIt + LOTOt + MSIPAt + SCRt + UNLRA + LOTIREt \\ &\quad + MSIPREt + WWVt + FWRt + CWRt + TSFt + TCRT + BRGt \\ UMTERMB_t &= UMTERMA_t + VIMREt + FWRt + TSFt + CWRt \end{aligned}$$

where

<del>VIMA<sub>t</sub></del> <a href="#">VIMRE<sub>t</sub></a>	has the meaning given in <del>is derived in accordance with</del> Part A of Special Condition 3.10 (Visual Impact Mitigation Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable and Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects allowance);
<i>GCE<sub>t</sub></i>	is derived in accordance with Part A of Special Condition 3.11 (Generation Connections volume driver);
<i>DRI<sub>t</sub></i>	is derived in accordance with Part A of Special Condition 3.12 (Demand Connections volume driver);
<del>LOTO<sub>t</sub></del> <a href="#">LOTIRE<sub>t</sub></a>	has the meaning given in Part A of Special Condition 3.13 (Large onshore transmission investment Re-opener);
<del>MSIPA<sub>t</sub></del> <a href="#">MSIPRE<sub>t</sub></a>	has the meaning given in <del>is derived in accordance with</del> Part A of Special Condition 3.14 (Medium Sized Investment Projects Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable);
<i>WWV<sub>t</sub></i>	<del>has the meaning given in</del> <a href="#">is derived in accordance with</a> Part A of Special Condition 3.30 (Wider Works Volume Driver);
<i>FWR<sub>t</sub></i>	has the value zero unless directed otherwise in accordance with Special Condition 3.31 (Fibre Wrap Replacement Re-opener);
<i>CWR<sub>t</sub></i>	has the value zero unless directed otherwise in accordance with Special Condition 3.32 (Civil Related Works Re-opener);
<i>TSF<sub>t</sub></i>	has the value zero unless directed otherwise in accordance with Special Condition 3.33 (Tower Steelworks and Foundations Re-opener);
<i>TCR<sub>t</sub></i>	has the value zero unless directed otherwise in accordance with Special Condition 3.34 (Tyne Crossing Project Re-opener); and
<i>BRG<sub>t</sub></i>	has the value zero unless directed otherwise in accordance with Special Condition 3.35 (Bengeworth Road GSP Project Re-opener).

## Chapter 4: Output Delivery Incentives

### Special Condition 4.1 Total output delivery incentive performance

#### Introduction

- 4.1.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate  $ODI_t$  (the output delivery incentives term). This contributes to the calculation of Calculated Revenues in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

#### Part A: Formula for calculating total output delivery incentive performance

- 4.1.2 The value of  $ODI_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$ODI_t = ENSI_t + IIGI_t + CONADJ_t + QCS_t + ESI_t + SOTO_t$$

where:

- $ENSI_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 4.2 (Energy not supplied output delivery incentive);
- $IIGI_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 4.3 (Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions output delivery incentive);
- $CONADJ_t$  has the value zero unless the Authority directs otherwise in accordance with Special Condition 4.4 (Timely Connections output delivery incentive);
- $QCS_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 4.5 (Quality of connections satisfaction survey output delivery incentive);
- $ESI_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 4.6 (Environmental scorecard output delivery incentive); and
- $SOTO_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 4.7 (SO-TO optimisation output delivery incentive).

### Special Condition 4.2 Energy not supplied output delivery incentive ( $ENSI_t$ )

#### Introduction

- 4.2.1 The purpose of this condition is to provide for the calculation of the term  $ENSI_t$  (the energy not supplied output delivery incentive term). This contributes to the calculation of the term  $ODI_t$  (the output delivery incentives term), which in turn feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 4.2.2 The effect of this incentive is to reward or penalise the licensee's performance in relation to Incentivised Loss of Supply Events.
- 4.2.3 This condition also places obligations on the licensee:

- (a) to maintain and use best endeavours to comply with the ENS Incentive Methodology Statement;
- (b) in relation to [the notification and treatment of](#) ENS Exceptional Events; and
- (c) in relation to Incentivised Loss of Supply Events.

**Part A: Formula for calculating the energy not supplied incentive [term](#) (ENS<sub>t</sub>)**

4.2.4 The value of [the term](#) ENS<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$ENS_t = \max[VOLL \cdot TIS(ENST_t - ENSA_t), -RIDPA \cdot EABR_t] [VOLL \cdot TIS(ENST_t - ENSA_t), -RIDPA \cdot EABR_t]$$

where:

- VOLL means the value of lost load which has the value £21,008 per MWh;
- TIS means the Totex Incentive Strength;
- ENST<sub>t</sub> means the Incentivised Loss of Supply Events volume target and has the value of 147MWh;
- ENSA<sub>t</sub> means the sum volume of all Incentivised Loss of Supply Events as calculated by the licensee in accordance with this condition;
- RIDPA means the maximum downside percentage adjustment, and has the value 1.9 per cent; and
- ~~EABR~~ [EABR](#) means Ex-Ante Base Revenue.

**Part B: ENS Incentive Methodology Statement**

- 4.2.5 The licensee must have in place an ENS Incentive Methodology Statement approved by the Authority
- 4.2.6 When preparing the ENS Incentive Methodology Statement, the licensee must have regard to:
  - (a) the approaches taken by the other Transmission Licensees subject to a condition of equivalent effect to this condition; and
  - (b) the NETS SQSS.
- 4.2.7 The licensee must use its best endeavours to apply the methodology in the ENS Incentive Methodology Statement.
- 4.2.8 The licensee, ~~together~~ [in consultation](#) with the other Transmission Owners [in whose licence a condition equivalent to this one has effect](#), must from time to time and at least once during the Price Control Period, review and propose any revisions to the ENS Incentive Methodology Statement as may be necessary in

order to ensure that it continues to enable the reasonable estimation of the volume of Incentivised Loss of Supply Events.

4.2.9 Before revising the ENS Incentive Methodology Statement, the licensee must provide a copy of the proposed revisions to the Authority.

4.2.10 The Authority will:

- (a) approve the proposed revisions;
- (b) reject the proposed revisions; or
- (c) reject the proposed revisions and give recommendations as to alternative revisions that it considers should be made.

4.2.11 The Authority may direct changes to the value of the  $ENST_t$  term in any Regulatory Year as a result of any proposed revisions to the ENS Incentive Methodology Statement in order to ensure as far as possible that the measured performance of the licensee against this incentive is the same as if the revision to that statement had not taken place.

#### **Part C: Amendment of ~~VOLL~~VOLL<sub>t</sub>**

4.2.12 The Authority may direct that the ~~VOLL~~ term VOLL<sub>t</sub> be changed once during the Price Control Period in order to ensure as far as possible that it best reflects customers' valuation of reliable electricity supply.

#### **Part D: Notification and treatment of ENS Exceptional Events**

4.2.13 Where the licensee considers that an ENS Exceptional Event has wholly or partly caused energy not to be supplied to a customer, the licensee must:

- (a) notify the Authority of that event as soon as reasonably practicable, but at the latest before the end of the period of 14 days beginning with the date of the event;
- (b) except where the Authority otherwise consents, during the period of 30 days beginning with the date of notification under sub-paragraph (a), provide to the Authority:
  - (i) details of the volume of energy not supplied that it considers resulted from the ENS Exceptional Event; and
  - (ii) any evidence available which demonstrates that the event was not attributable to any error on the licensee's part; and
  - (iii) any evidence available that the licensee took reasonable preventative and mitigating actions before and after the event, to limit the effect of the ENS Exceptional Event and to restore supplies quickly and efficiently.

4.2.14 Where an ENS Exceptional Event occurs, the Authority will consider directing an adjustment to the value of the  $ENSA_t$  term.

#### **Part E: Licensee's obligations in respect of Incentivised Loss of Supply Events**

- 4.2.15 The licensee must use its reasonable endeavours to:
- (a) prevent Incentivised Loss of Supply Events;
  - (b) mitigate the impact after any such event to limit its effect; and
  - (c) restore supplies quickly and efficiently after such an event, having due regard to safety and other relevant legal obligations.

#### **Part F: Process for issuing directions**

- 4.2.16 Before issuing a direction under paragraphs 4.2.11, 4.2.12 or 4.2.14, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons why it proposes to issue the direction; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

### **Special Condition 4.3 Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions output delivery incentive (IIGI<sub>t</sub>)**

#### **Introduction**

- 4.3.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term IIGI<sub>t</sub> (the Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions output delivery incentive term). This contributes to the calculation of the term ODI<sub>t</sub> (the output delivery incentives term), which in turn feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 4.3.2 The effect of this incentive is to reward or penalise the licensee to reflect its performance in relation to Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions from assets forming part of the licensee's Transmission System as compared against the calculated baseline target emissions.
- 4.3.3 This condition also places obligations on the licensee:
- (a) to maintain and use its best endeavours to comply with the IIG Methodology Statement; and
  - (b) in relation to the notification and treatment of IIG Exceptional Events.

#### **Part A: Formula for calculating the Insulation and Interruption Gas emissions output delivery incentive term (IIGI<sub>t</sub>)**

- 4.3.4 The value of IIGI<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$IIGI_t = (CTE_t - ALE_t) \cdot NTPC_t \cdot TIS_t$$

where:

CTE <sub>t</sub>	means the calculated baseline target <del>emissions</del> Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions in tonnes CO <sub>2</sub> e from assets forming part of the licensee's Transmission System, which is derived in accordance with paragraph 4.3.5;
ALE <sub>t</sub>	means the actual Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions in tonnes of CO <sub>2</sub> e from assets forming part of the licensee's Transmission System as calculated by the licensee in accordance with this condition;
NTPC <sub>t</sub>	means the relevant central non-traded price per tonne of CO <sub>2</sub> e as set out in the Green Book Supplementary Guidance; and
TIS <sub>t</sub>	means the Totex Incentive Strength.

4.3.5 The value of ~~CTE~~CTE<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$CTE_t = BASE + \sum_{t=2021/22}^t (ADD_t - DSP_t - \del{ADJ}SFADJ_t)$$

where:

BASE	means the licensee's baseline Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions in tonnes CO <sub>2</sub> e and is calculated with respect to <a href="#">the Regulatory Year</a> 2021/22 by multiplying the licensee's IIG Inventory at the end of RIIO-ET1, by <del>the HG Baseline Leakage Rate, 1.18%;</del>
ADD <sub>t</sub>	means the Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions in tonnes CO <sub>2</sub> e from new assets added to the licensee's Transmission System as calculated in accordance with this condition. For an asset added during Regulatory Year t, a proportion of the annual emissions should be calculated based on the number of quarters of the Regulatory Year t <del>for</del> <a href="#">during</a> which it formed part of the licensee's Transmission System;
DSP <sub>t</sub>	means the reduction in Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions in tonnes CO <sub>2</sub> e from assets decommissioned from service on the licensee's Transmission System as calculated in accordance with this condition. For an asset removed during Regulatory Year t, a proportion of the annual emissions should be calculated based on the number of quarters of the Regulatory Year t <del>for</del> <a href="#">during</a> which it did not form part of the licensee's Transmission System; and

~~ADD<sub>t</sub>~~ SFAD<sub>t</sub> means the reduction in Insulation And Interruption Gas emissions in tonnes CO<sub>2</sub>e from Funded SF<sub>6</sub> Asset Interventions on the licensee's Transmission System following completion of the intervention, calculated using an estimate of the expected annual abatement, as set out in its submissions for funding for those interventions. For an asset intervened on during Regulatory Year t, a proportion of the annual emissions should be calculated based on the number of quarters of the Regulatory Year t ~~in~~ during which that asset formed part of the licensee's Transmission System after the intervention work was completed.

## Part B: IIG Methodology Statement

4.3.6 The licensee must have in place an IIG Methodology Statement approved by the Authority.

4.3.7 The IIG Methodology Statement must:

(a) be consistent with industry best practice for measuring actual and estimating expected leakage of Insulation And Interruption Gases from the assets forming part of the licensee's Transmission System; and

~~(b)~~ in respect of each Insulation And Interruption Gas:

(b) set out how the licensee's actual and expected emissions are adjusted to tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub>e by:

i. using the relevant global warming potential values set out in the latest assessment report of the United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change as published on the Greenhouse Gas Protocol Website;

ii. ~~where this the information in i. above is not available from the Greenhouse Gas Protocol Website, specify the source of the~~ using the relevant global warming potential value adopted values set out in Annex IV (Method of Calculating the Total GWP of a Mixture) to Regulation (EU) No 517/2014 of the European Parliament and set out of the Council of 16 April 2014 on fluorinated greenhouse gases and repealing Regulation (EC) No 842/2006; or

~~iii.~~ where the information in i. or ii. above is not available, using the relevant global warming potential values from an alternative appropriate source, and explain the process undertaken to verify that source; and

(c) set out the methodology by which the licensee will determine the leakage of Insulation And Interruption Gases from the assets forming part of its Transmission System for the purposes of calculating the ALE<sub>t</sub>, ADD<sub>t</sub> and DSP<sub>t</sub> terms.

4.3.8 The licensee must use its best endeavours to apply the methodology in the IIG Methodology Statement.

- 4.3.9 The licensee must from time to time and in any event not less than once in every period of two Regulatory Years, review and propose such revisions to the IIG Methodology Statement as may be necessary in order to ensure that it continues to comply with paragraph 4.3.7.
- 4.3.10 Before revising the IIG Methodology Statement, the licensee must submit a copy of the proposed revisions to the Authority.
- 4.3.11 The Authority will:
- (a) approve the proposed revisions;
  - (b) reject the proposed revisions; or
  - (c) reject the proposed revisions and give recommendations as to alternative revisions which it considers should be made.

**Part C: Notification and treatment of IIG Exceptional Events**

- 4.3.12 Where the licensee considers that an IIG Exceptional Event has wholly or partly caused leakage of an ~~Insulation~~ Insulation And Interruption Gas, it must:
- (a) notify the Authority of that event as soon as reasonably practicable but at the latest before the end of the period of 14 days beginning with the date of the event;
  - (b) except where the Authority otherwise consents, during the period of 30 days beginning with the notification under sub-paragraph (a), provide to the Authority:
  - (c) details of the volume of leakage of ~~Insulation~~ Insulation And Interruption Gas that it considers resulted from the IIG Exceptional Event;
  - (d) any evidence available which demonstrates that the event was not attributable to any error on the licensee's part; and
  - (e) any evidence available that the licensee took reasonable preventative and mitigating actions before and after the event to limit its effect.
- 4.3.13 The licensee must not provide the details required by paragraph 4.3.12(b) where the cost of doing so is likely to exceed the value, of the volume of leakage referred to in paragraph 4.3.12(b)(i), calculated using the relevant central non-traded price per tonne of CO<sub>2</sub>e as set out in the Green Book Supplementary Guidance.
- 4.3.14 Where an IIG Exceptional Event occurs, the Authority will consider directing an adjustment to the ALE<sub>t</sub> term.
- 4.3.15 Before directing an adjustment to the ALE<sub>t</sub> term under paragraph 4.3.14, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and

- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Special Condition 4.4 Timely Connections output delivery incentive (CONADJ<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 4.4.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term CONADJ<sub>t</sub> (the timely connections output delivery incentive term). This contributes to the calculation of the term ODI<sub>t</sub> (the output delivery incentives term), which in turn feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 4.4.2 Where the Authority decides to apply the CONADJ<sub>t</sub> term, the effect will be to penalise the licensee for failing to deliver timely offers for connection to the licensee's Transmission System.

### Part A: Formula for calculating the Timely Connections incentive (CONADJ<sub>t</sub>)

- 4.4.3 The value of CONADJ<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$CONADJ_t = - \frac{Untimely\ Offers_t}{Total\ Offers_t} 0.005\ EABR_t$$

where:

Untimely Offerst means the total number of offers made other than in accordance with the licensee's Timely Connections Obligations;

Total Offerst ~~means the total number of connection offers;~~ means the sum of the number of Untimely Offers and the number of offers made consistent with the licensee's Timely Connections Obligations; and

~~EABR<sub>t</sub>~~ EABR means Ex-Ante Base Revenue.

### Part B: Process for directing the application of the CONADJ<sub>t</sub> term

- 4.4.4 Where the Authority considers that the CONADJ<sub>t</sub> term should apply as an adjustment to the licensee's Calculated Revenue it will do so by direction.
- 4.4.5 Before issuing a direction under paragraph 4.4.4 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Special Condition 4.5 Quality of connections satisfaction survey output delivery incentive (QCS<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 4.5.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term QCS<sub>t</sub> (the quality of connections satisfaction survey output delivery incentive term). This contributes to the calculation of the term ODI<sub>t</sub> (the output delivery incentives term), which in turn feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 4.5.2 The effect of this output delivery incentive is to reward or penalise the licensee where its customer service performance improves or deteriorates.

### Part A: Adjustments arising from the quality of connections satisfaction survey (QCS<sub>t</sub>)

- 4.5.3 The value of the QCS<sub>t</sub> term is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$QCS_t = \begin{cases} \min \left( \frac{QCSAS_t - QCSATU_t}{QCSAMAX_t - QCSATU_t}, 1 \right) QCSUPAt \cdot EABR_t, & QCSAS_t \geq QCSATU_t \\ \max \left( \frac{QCSAS_t - QCSATU_t}{QCSATU_t - QCSAMIN_t}, -1 \right) QCSDPAt \cdot EABR_t, & QCSAS_t < QCSATU_t \end{cases}$$

where:

QCSAS <sub>t</sub>	means the performance score for the quality of connections satisfaction survey;
QCSATU <sub>t</sub>	means the quality of connections satisfaction survey performance score target, fixed at 7.7
QCSAMAX <sub>t</sub>	means the quality of connections satisfaction survey maximum level of reward, which is fixed as 9;
QCSAMIN <sub>t</sub>	means the quality of connections satisfaction survey maximum level of penalty, which is fixed as 6.4;
<del>EABR<sub>t</sub></del> <u>EABR</u>	means Ex-Ante Base Revenue;
<del>QCSUPA<sub>t</sub></del> <u>QCSUPA<sub>t</sub></u>	means the quality of connections satisfaction survey maximum upside percentage point adjustment, and has the value specified in Appendix 1; and
<del>QCSDPA<sub>t</sub></del> <u>QCSDPA<sub>t</sub></u>	means the quality of connections satisfaction survey maximum downside percentage point adjustment, and has the value specified in Appendix 1.

## Appendix 1

Quality of connections survey maximum upside and minimum downside percentage point adjustment

Regulatory Year	2021 /22	2022/ 23	2023 /24	2024 /25	2025/ 26
QCSUPA <sub>t</sub>	0.0025	0.005	0.005	0.005	0.005
QCSDDPA <sub>t</sub>	0	0.005	0.005	0.005	0.005

### Special Condition 4.6 Environmental scorecard output delivery incentive (ESI<sub>t</sub>)

#### Introduction

- 4.6.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term ESI<sub>t</sub> (the environmental scorecard output delivery incentive term). This contributes to the calculation of the ODI<sub>t</sub> term (the output delivery incentives term), which in turn feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 4.6.2 The effect of this incentive is to reward or penalise the licensee for its performance in seven environmental areas compared to annual thresholds.

#### Part A: Formula for calculating the environmental scorecard incentive (ESI<sub>t</sub>)

- 4.6.3 The value of ESI<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$ESI_t = (BM_t + WR_t + OW_t + WU_t + EV_t + EG_t) * TIS$$

where:

BM <sub>t</sub>	<p><a href="#">means the value for the business mileage emissions component of the environmental scorecard incentive derived in accordance with the following formula:</a></p> <p>= 2*BM<sub>t</sub>, if BMA<sub>t</sub> ≤ BMTR<sub>2t</sub>            = BM<sub>t</sub>, if BMTR<sub>1t</sub> ≤ BMA<sub>t</sub> &lt; BMTR<sub>2t</sub>            = -2*BM<sub>t</sub>, if BMA<sub>t</sub> ≥ BMTP<sub>2t</sub>            = -BM<sub>t</sub>, if BMTP<sub>1t</sub> ≤ BMA<sub>t</sub> &lt; BMTP<sub>2t</sub>            otherwise has a value of zero;</p>
BM <sub>t</sub>	<a href="#">means the incentive for business mileage emissions and has the value set out in Appendix 1;</a>
BMA <sub>t</sub>	<a href="#">means the percentage change in the licensee's total business mileage emissions compared to baseline levels in Appendix 3;</a>

<u>BMTR2<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the second reward threshold for business mileage emissions and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>BMTR1<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the first reward threshold for business mileage emissions and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>BMTP1<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the first penalty threshold for business mileage emissions and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>BMTP2<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the second penalty threshold for business mileage emissions and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>WR<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the value for the waste recycling component of the environmental scorecard incentive derived in accordance with the following formula:</u> $= 2 * WRI_t, \text{ if } WRA_t \geq WRTR2_t$ $= WRI_t, \text{ if } WRTR1_t \leq WRA_t < WRTR2_t$ $= -2 * WRI_t, \text{ if } WRA_t \leq WRTP2_t$ $= -WRI_t, \text{ if } WRTP1_t \leq WRA_t < WRTP2_t$ otherwise has the value of zero;
<u>WRI<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the incentive for waste recycling and has the value set out in Appendix 1;</u>
<u>WRA<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the percentage of the licensee's operational and office waste that is recycled;</u>
<u>WRTR2<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the second reward threshold for waste recycling and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>WRTR1<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the first reward threshold for waste recycling and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>WRTP1<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the first penalty threshold for waste recycling and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>WRTP2<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the second penalty threshold for waste recycling and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>OW<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the value for the office waste reduction component of the environmental scorecard incentive derived in accordance with the following formula:</u> $= 2 * OWI_t, \text{ if } OWA_t \leq OWTR2_t$ $= OWI_t, \text{ if } OWTR1_t \geq OWA_t > OWTR2_t$

	$= -2*OWI_t$ , if $OWA_t \geq OWTP2_t$ $= -OWI_t$ , if $OWTP1_t \leq OWA_t < OWTP2_t$ otherwise has a the value of zero;
$OWI_t$	means the incentive for office waste reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 1;
$OWA_t$	means the percentage change in the waste generated at the Licensee's Offices compared to baseline levels in Appendix 3, provided that for the Warwick site, the amount of waste generated will be attributed to the licensee and other parties in proportion with the capex allocation (as notified by the licensee to the Authority) for each party residing at the site;
$OWTR2_t$	means the second reward threshold for office waste reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 2;
$OWTR1_t$	means the first reward threshold for office waste reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 2;
$OWTP1_t$	means the first penalty threshold for office waste reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 2;
$OWTP2_t$	means the second penalty threshold for office waste reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 2;
$WU_t$	means the value for the water use reduction component of the environmental scorecard incentive derived in accordance with the following formula: $= 2*WUI_t$ , if $WUA_t \leq WUTR2_t$ $= WUI_t$ , if $WUTR1_t \geq WUA_t > WUTR2_t$ $= -2*WUI_t$ , if $WUA_t \geq WUTP2_t$ $= -WUI_t$ , if $WUTP1_t \leq WUA_t < WUTP2_t$ otherwise has a the value of zero;
$WUI_t$	means the incentive for water use reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 1;
$WUA_t$	means the percentage change in the volume of water use at the Licensee's Offices compared to the baseline levels in Appendix 3, provided that for the Warwick site, the amount of water use will be attributed to the licensee and other parties in proportion with the capex allocation (as notified by the licensee to the Authority) for each party residing at the site;

<u>WUTR2<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the second reward threshold for water use reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>WUTR1<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the first reward threshold for water use reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>WUTP1<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the first penalty threshold for water use reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>WUTP2<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the second penalty threshold for water use reduction and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>EG<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the value for the Environmental Net Gain component of the environmental scorecard incentive derived in accordance with the following formula:</u>  <u>= min(£1.5m, EGR<sub>t</sub>) + max(-£1.5m, EGP<sub>t</sub>)</u>
<u>EGR<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the value of reward for all Qualifying Projects that have met or exceeded the reward threshold and is derived in accordance with the following formula:</u>  <u>=NR<sub>t</sub> * EG<sub>t</sub></u> <u>otherwise has the value zero;</u>
<u>EGP<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the value of penalty for all Qualifying Projects that have achieved equal to or less than the penalty threshold and is derived in accordance with the following formula:</u>  <u>=NP<sub>t</sub> * EG<sub>t</sub></u> <u>otherwise has the value zero;</u>
<u>NR<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the number of projects that have met or exceeded the reward threshold and is calculated in accordance with the following formula:</u>  <u>= Σi<sub>t</sub>, for all Qualifying Project i where EGA<sub>i,t</sub> &gt;= EGTR<sub>t</sub></u> <u>otherwise has the value zero;</u>
<u>NP<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the number of projects that have achieved equal to or less than the penalty threshold and is derived in accordance with the following formula:</u>  <u>= Σi<sub>t</sub>, for all Qualifying Project i where EGA<sub>i,t</sub> &lt;= EGTP<sub>t</sub></u> <u>otherwise has the value zero;</u>
<u>EG<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the incentive for Environmental Net Gain and has the value set out in Appendix 1;</u>

<u>EGA<sub>i,t</sub></u>	<u>means the percentage change in Environmental Net Gain of Qualifying Project i;</u>
<u>EGTR<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the reward threshold for Environmental Net Gain and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>EGTP<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the penalty threshold for Environmental Net Gain and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>EV<sub>t</sub></u>	<p><u>means the value for the Environmental Value component of the environmental scorecard incentive;</u></p> <p><u>For years 2021/22 to 2024/25, EV<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:</u></p> <p><u>=EVPC<sub>t</sub> + EVCOR<sub>t</sub></u></p> <p><u>For the final year of the Price Control Period, 2025/26, it is derived in accordance with the following formula:</u></p> <p><u>= -4 * EVI<sub>t</sub> - EVCOR<sub>t-1</sub>, if <math>\sum_{2021/22}^t EVA_t \leq 6</math>,</u>  <u>= (Min ( <math>\sum_{2021/22}^t EVA_t</math>, 14) - 10) * EVI<sub>t</sub> - EVCOR<sub>t-1</sub> in all other cases;</u></p>
<u>EV<sub>t</sub></u> <u>EVPC<sub>t</sub></u>	<p><del>=EVPC<sub>t</sub> + EVCOR<sub>t</sub>, where</del>  <del>EVPC<sub>t</sub>—</del><u>means the valuation of the annual change in Environmental Value and is derived in accordance with the following formula:</u></p> <p><del>= EVI<sub>t</sub>*( * (EVTP2<sub>t-1</sub> - EVTT<sub>t</sub>), if EVA<sub>t</sub> =&lt;EVTP2 =&lt; EVTP2<sub>t</sub>;</del>  <del>= EVI<sub>t</sub>*( * (EVTP1<sub>t-1</sub> - EVTT<sub>t</sub>), if EVTP2&lt;EVTP2<sub>t</sub> &lt; EVA<sub>t</sub> =&lt;EVTP1 =&lt; EVTP1<sub>t</sub>;</del>  <del>= EVI<sub>t</sub>*( * (EVTR1<sub>t-1</sub> - EVTT<sub>t</sub>), if EVTR1=&lt;EVTR1<sub>t</sub> =&lt; EVA<sub>t</sub> &lt;EVTR2;</del>  <del>= EVI<sub>t</sub>*( * (EVTR2<sub>t-1</sub> - EVTT<sub>t</sub>), if EVA<sub>t</sub> &gt;=EVTR2 &gt;= EVTR2<sub>t</sub>;</del>  <del>otherwise has the value of zero;</del>  <del>and</del>  <del>EVCOR<sub>t</sub> = MIN [(EVTR2<sub>t</sub> - EVTT<sub>t</sub>)*EVI<sub>t</sub>, (EVA<sub>t</sub> - EVTT<sub>t</sub>)*EVI<sub>t</sub>], if EVCOR<sub>t-1</sub> &lt;0 AND EVA<sub>t</sub> &gt;EVTT<sub>t</sub></del>  <del>= MAX [- EVCOR<sub>t-1</sub>, (EVA<sub>t</sub> - EVTT<sub>t</sub>)*EVI<sub>t</sub>], if EVCOR<sub>t-1</sub> &gt;0 AND EVA<sub>t</sub> &lt;EVTT<sub>t</sub></del>  <del>otherwise has a value of zero;</del></p> <p><del>where EVTT<sub>t</sub>=1 in t=2021, otherwise 2.25, and</del>  <del>EVCOR<sub>t</sub> = <math>\sum_{t=1}^t EV_t</math></del></p>
<u>EVI<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the incentive for Environmental Value and has the value set out in Appendix 1;</u>

<u>EVTR1<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the first reward threshold for Environmental Value and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>EVTR2<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the second reward threshold for Environmental Value and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>EVTP1<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the first penalty threshold for Environmental Value and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>EVTP2<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the second penalty threshold for Environmental Value and has the value set out in Appendix 2;</u>
<u>EVTt<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the baseline Environmental Value target which is equal to 1 in year 2021/22 and otherwise has a value of 2.25;</u>
<u>EVA<sub>t</sub></u>	<u>means the annual percentage change in the Environmental Value of the licensee's non-operational land compared to the baseline levels in Appendix 1;</u>
<u>EG<sub>t</sub>EVCOR<sub>t</sub></u>	<p><u>= EGR<sub>t</sub> + EGP<sub>t</sub>, where EGR<sub>t</sub> = <math>\sum i t * EGI_{it}</math>, for all Qualifying Project i where EGAit &gt;= EGTR<sub>t</sub> EGP<sub>t</sub> = <math>\sum i t * EGI_{it}</math>, for all Qualifying Project i where EGAit &lt; EGTP<sub>t</sub> means the correction factor for the Environmental Value component and is derived in accordance with the following formula:</u></p> <p><u>= Min [-(EVCOM<sub>t-1</sub> + EVPC<sub>t</sub>), (EVA<sub>t</sub> - EVTt<sub>t</sub>) * EVI<sub>t</sub>], if (EVCOM<sub>t-1</sub> + EVPC<sub>t</sub>) &lt; 0 AND EVA<sub>t</sub> &gt; EVTt<sub>t</sub></u>  <u>= Max [-(EVCOM<sub>t-1</sub> + EVPC<sub>t</sub>), (EVA<sub>t</sub> - EVTt<sub>t</sub>) * EVI<sub>t</sub>], if (EVCOM<sub>t-1</sub> + EVPC<sub>t</sub>) &gt; 0 AND EVA<sub>t</sub> &lt; EVTt<sub>t</sub></u>  <u>otherwise has a the value of zero;</u></p>
<u>EVCOM<sub>t</sub></u>	<p><u>means the cumulative calculated value of the Environmental Value component of the Environmental Scorecard over the Price Control Period and is derived in accordance with the following formula:</u></p> <p><u>= <math>\sum_{2021/22}^t EV_{it}</math>; and</u></p>
TIS	means the Totex Incentive Strength <sub>t</sub>

where:

[Appendix 1](#)

[Incentive values](#)

Incentive values	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26
BMI <sub>t</sub>	£2,615	£2,667	£2,694	£5,440	£5,493
WRI <sub>t</sub>	£4,102	£4,102	£4,102	£4,102	£5,128
OWI <sub>t</sub>	£173	£173	£173	£346	£865
WUI <sub>t</sub>	£4	£4	£4	£9	£23
EVI <sub>t</sub>	£2,816,055	£2,816,055	£2,816,055	£2,816,055	£2,816,055
EGI <sub>t</sub>	£70,000	£70,000	£70,000	£70,000	£70,000

[Appendix 2](#)

[Annual performance thresholds apply:](#)

Annual performance thresholds	2021/2022	2022/2023	2023/2024	2024/2025	2025/2026
BMTR2	-4%	-6%	-8%	-12%	-14%
BMTR1	-3%	-5%	-7%	-10%	-12%
BMTP1	-1%	-3%	-5%	-6%	-8%
BMTP2	-0%	-2%	-4%	-5%	-6%
WRTR2	56%	58%	61%	65%	70%
WRTR1	52%	54%	57%	61%	65%
WRTP1	44%	46%	49%	53%	55%
WRTP2	40%	42%	45%	49%	50%
OWTR2	-4%	6%	9%	12%	30%
OWTR1	-3%	5%	7%	10%	25%
OWTP1	-1%	3%	5%	6%	15%
OWTP2	-0%	2%	3%	4%	10%
WUTR2	-4%	-6%	-9%	-12%	-30%
WUTR1	-3%	-5%	-7%	-10%	-25%
WUTP1	-1%	-3%	-5%	-6%	-15%
WUTP2	-0%	-2%	-3%	-4%	-10%
EVTR2	1.4%	3.15%	3.15%	3.15%	3.15%
EVTR1	1.2%	2.7%	2.7%	2.7%	2.7%
EVTP1	0.8%	1.8%	1.8%	1.8%	1.8%
EVTP2	0.6%	1.35%	1.35%	1.35%	1.35%
EGTR1	15%	15%	15%	15%	15%
EGTP1	5%	5%	5%	5%	5%

where the following incentive rates apply:

Incentive values	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26
BMI <sub>t</sub>	£2,615	£2,667	£2,694	£5,440	£5,493
WRI <sub>t</sub>	£4,102	£4,102	£4,102	£4,102	£5,128
OWI <sub>t</sub>	£173	£173	£173	£346	£865
WUI <sub>t</sub>	£4	£4	£4	£9	£23
EVI <sub>t</sub>	£2,816,055	£2,816,055	£2,816,055	£2,816,055	£2,816,055
ECI <sub>t</sub>	£70,000	£70,000	£70,000	£70,000	£70,000

~~Appendix 4~~[Appendix 3](#)

Baseline measures

Impact area	Year	Level
Business mileage emissions tCO <sub>2</sub> e	2019/20	3120
Licensee's Office waste <a href="#">generated</a> in tonnes	2019/20	<del>124</del> <a href="#">134.6</a>
Licensee's Office water use in m <sup>3</sup>	2019/20	<del>15,170</del> <a href="#">13,120</a>
Environmental Value of licensee's non-operational land (£M)	2019/20	£281.6

Special Condition 4.7 SO-TO optimisation output delivery incentive

Introduction

- 4.7.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term SOTO<sub>t</sub> (the SO-TO optimisation output delivery incentive term). This contributes to the calculation of the term ODI<sub>t</sub> (the output delivery incentives term), which in turn feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 4.7.2 The effect of this incentive is to reward the licensee where it has delivered SO-TO Optimisation Solutions under the STCP11.4 Enhanced Service Provision.

**Part A: Formula for calculating the SO-TO optimisation output delivery incentive term ( $SOTO_t$ )**

4.7.3 For Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and 1 April 2022, the value of the term  $SOTO_t$  ~~term~~ is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$SOTO_t = \min(SOTOSF_t, SOTOS_t, SOTOCAP_t) - \min(SOTOSF_t, SOTOS_t, SOTOCAP_t)$$

where:

$SOTOSF_t$  means the SO-TO optimisation sharing factor which has the value of 0.1;

$SOTOS_t$  means the total ~~forecast~~ constraint savings ~~under~~ forecasted by NGESO for the solutions delivered by the licensee in accordance with the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document; and

$SOTOCAP_t$  means the cap of rewards for the SO-TO optimisation output delivery incentive and has the value of £5m.

4.7.4 For Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2023, the value of the  $SOTO_t$  term will be zero, unless the Authority directs that the value is to continue being derived in accordance with the formula in paragraph 4.7.3.

**Part B: SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document**

4.7.5 The licensee must comply with the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document.

4.7.6 The Authority will issue and amend the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document by direction.

4.7.7 The Authority will publish the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document on the Authority's Website.

4.7.8 The SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document will make provision about the governance and administration of the SO-TO Optimisation output delivery incentive, including:

(a) the definition of 'SOTO Optimisation Solutions'; and

(b) the reporting obligations in respect of the SO-TO optimisation output delivery incentive.

4.7.9 Before issuing the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

(a) the text of the proposed SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document;

(b) the date on which the Authority intends the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document to come into effect;

(c) a period during which representations may be made on the ~~amendments to~~ content of the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

4.7.10 Before amending the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the amended SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document to come into effect;
- (c) the reasons for the amendments to the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document; and
- (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

#### **Part C: SO-TO Optimisation Report**

4.7.11 The licensee, ~~together with the other Transmission Licensees,~~ must prepare a SO-TO Optimisation Report in accordance with the SO-TO Optimisation Governance Document.

~~4.7.12 The licensee, together with the other Transmission Licensees, must ensure that the SO-TO Optimisation Report is provided to the Authority on or before 1 April 2023.~~

#### **Special Condition 4.8 Not used**

## Chapter 5: Other Revenue Allowances

### Special Condition 5.1 Total other revenue allowances ( $ORA_t$ )

#### Part A: Introduction

- 5.1.2 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term  $ORA_t$  (the other revenue allowances term). This contributes to the calculation of Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

#### Part B: Formula for calculating other revenue allowances term ( $ORA_t$ )

- 5.1.3 The value of  $ORA_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$ORA_t = NIA_t + CNIA_t + NTMP_t + NZ3C_t + TIRG_t + PRPN_t$$

where:

$NIA_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 5.2 (RIIO-2 network innovation allowance);

$CNIA_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 5.3 (Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance);

$NTMP_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 5.4 (Non-Technical Mitigation Projects allowance);

$NZ3C_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 5.6 (Net Zero carbon Capital Construction use it or lose it allowance);

$TIRG_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 5.7 (Transmission investment for renewable generation); and

$PRPN_t$  means the pre-RIIO pension true-up and has the value given in the ET2 Price Control Financial Model.

### Special Condition 5.2 RIIO-2 network innovation allowance ( $NIA_t$ )

#### Introduction

- 5.2.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term  $NIA_t$  (the network innovation allowance term). This contributes to the calculation of the term  $ORA_t$  (the other revenue allowances term), which in turn feeds into the calculation of Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 5.2.2 The effect of this condition is to fund investment in innovation by means of the NIA.
- 5.2.3 This condition also establishes a framework for the governance and administration of the NIA.

#### Part A: Formula for calculating the network innovation allowance ( $NIA_t$ )

- 5.2.4 Subject to paragraph 5.2.5, the value of the  $NIA_t$  term is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$NIA_t = 90\% \cdot NIAE_t$$

where:

$NIAE_t$  means the Total NIA Expenditure.

- 5.2.5 The total value of the network innovation allowance over the RIIO-2 Price Control Period is subject to the following cap:

$$\sum_{t=2021/22}^{2025/26} (NIA_t) \leq (TNIA_t)$$

where:

$NIA_t$  is derived in accordance with paragraph 5.2.4.

$TNIA_t$  means the value of the licensee's network innovation allowance as set out in Appendix 1.

- 5.2.6 The licensee must not spend more than 25% of Total NIA Expenditure on internal resources over the Price Control Period.

#### Part B: The RIIO-2 NIA Governance Document

- 5.2.7 The licensee must comply with the RIIO-2 NIA Governance Document.
- 5.2.8 The Authority will issue and amend the RIIO-2 NIA Governance Document by direction.
- 5.2.9 The Authority will publish the RIIO-2 NIA Governance Document on the Authority's Website.
- 5.2.10 The RIIO-2 NIA Governance Document will make provision about the governance and administration of the NIA, including:
- (a) the definition of "unrecoverable NIA expenditure";
  - (b) the eligibility criteria, which RIIO-2 NIA Projects must meet;
  - (c) the information that is to be published by the licensee before RIIO-2 NIA Projects can begin;
  - (d) the circumstances in which the licensee will require approval from the Authority before beginning a RIIO-2 NIA Project, and the processes and procedures for that approval;
  - (e) arrangements for ensuring that learning from RIIO-2 NIA Projects can be captured and disseminated by the licensee to other Transmission Licensees and holders of a Distribution Licence;

- (f) the reporting obligations in respect of RIIIO-2 NIA Projects (which may include reporting in respect of the funding and the completion of such projects, and the provisions of the RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document); and
- (g) arrangements relating to the treatment of intellectual property rights in respect of RIIIO-2 NIA Projects.

5.2.11 Before directing that the RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document comes into effect, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document to come into effect; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the content of the RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

5.2.12 Before directing an amendment to the RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the amended RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document to come into effect;
- (c) the reasons for the amendments to the RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document; and
- (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the RIIIO-2 NIA Governance Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Appendix 1

### Value of the licensee's network innovation allowance

Licensee	Value of TNIA (£m)
NGET	49.30

## Special Condition 5.3 Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance (CNIA<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 5.3.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term CNIA<sub>t</sub> (the Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance term). This contributes to the calculation of the term ORA<sub>t</sub> (the other revenue allowances term), which in turn feeds into the calculation of Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

5.3.2 The effect of this condition is to extend RIIO-1 Network Innovation Allowance funding.

5.3.3 This condition also makes appropriate provision for arrangements relating to the regulation, administration and governance of the Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance.

**Part A: Formula for calculating the Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance term (CNIA<sub>t</sub>)**

5.3.4 For the Regulatory Year commencing on 1 April 2021, the value of CNIA<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$CNIA_t = (0.9 \cdot \min[ECNIA_t, CNIAV] - CNIA_{R_t}) \frac{PI_{2018/19}}{PI_t}$$

where

ECNIA<sub>t</sub> means the expenditure incurred by the licensee in respect of Eligible CNIA Projects as calculated by the licensee in accordance with the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document and reported to the Authority in accordance with Standard Condition B15 (Regulatory Instructions and Guidance);

CNIAV is derived in accordance with Part B;

CNIA<sub>R</sub> means an amount recovered by the licensee in relation to the Regulatory Year 2021/22 under the RIIO-1 Network Innovation Allowance which the Authority has directed is unrecoverable in accordance with the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document; and

PI<sub>t</sub> is the price index derived in accordance with Part F of Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

5.3.5 For Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2022, the value of CNIA<sub>t</sub> is zero.

5.3.6 Eligible CNIA Internal Expenditure may not exceed 25% of the total Eligible CNIA, unless the Authority otherwise consents.

**Part B: Formula for calculating the Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance Value term (CNIAV)**

5.3.7 The value of CNIAV is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$CNIAV = NIAV_{2020/21} \cdot BR_{2020/21} - (ENIA_{2020/21} + BPC_{2020/21})$$

where:

NIAV<sub>2020/21</sub> is calculated in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 3H (The Network Innovation Allowance) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021;

<i>BR2020/21</i>	is calculated in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 3H (The Network Innovation Allowance) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021;
<i>ENIA2020/21</i>	is calculated in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 3H (The Network Innovation Allowance) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021; and
<i>BPC2020/21</i>	is calculated in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 3H (The Network Innovation Allowance) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.

#### **Part C: The RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document**

- 5.3.8 The licensee must comply with the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document.
- 5.3.9 The Authority will amend the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document by direction.
- 5.3.10 The RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document makes and will continue to make additional provision in respect of:
  - (a) arrangements for ensuring that relevant learning from Eligible CNIA Projects can be captured and disseminated by the licensee to other Transmission Licensees and holders of a Distribution Licence;
  - (b) the nature of the reporting obligations in respect of such projects (which may include reporting in respect of the funding and the completion of such projects, as well as reporting on compliance with this condition and the provisions of the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document);
  - (c) arrangements relating to the treatment of intellectual property rights in respect of Eligible CNIA Projects; and
  - (d) any other matters relating to the regulation, governance or administration of the Carry-over Network Innovation Allowance.

#### **Part D: Procedure for amending the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document**

- 5.3.11 Before amending the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
  - (a) the text of the amended RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document to come into effect;
  - (c) the reasons for the amendments to the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document; and
  - (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the RIIO-1 NIA Governance Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Special Condition 5.4 Non-Technical Mitigation Projects allowance (NTMP<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 5.4.1 The purpose of this condition is to specify the term NTMP<sub>t</sub> (the Non-Technical Mitigation Projects term). This contributes to the calculation of ORA<sub>t</sub> (the other revenue allowances term), which feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 5.4.2 The effect of this condition is to provide an allowance for Non-Technical Mitigation Projects.

### Part A: Amending ~~NTMP Values~~ NTMP<sub>t</sub> values

- 5.4.3 The value of the term ~~NTMP<sub>t</sub> Value~~ in each Regulatory Year is the total amount of the licensee's allowances for Non-Technical Mitigation Projects for that Regulatory Year.
- 5.4.4 The Authority will calculate NTMP<sub>t</sub> Value for the licensee in accordance with the following formula:

$$NTMP_t = \max \left( \min \left( NTPAE_t, \quad NTPC - \sum_{k=2021/22}^{2025/26} NTPAE_k \right), 0 \right)$$

where:

NTPC	means the total value of the licensee's expenditure cap for Non-Technical Mitigation Projects for the Price Control Period set out in Appendix 1; <del>and</del>
NTPAE <sub>t</sub>	means the licensee's expenditure on Non-Technical Mitigation Projects that <del>is reported</del> <u>the licensee reports to the Authority it has incurred that Regulatory Year in accordance with the licensee's Regulatory Return Pack</u> <u>Mitigating Pre-existing Infrastructure Policy required by Part C of Special Condition 3.10 (Visual Impact Mitigation Re-opener and Price Control Deliverable and Enhancing Pre-existing Infrastructure Projects allowance); and</u>
<u>NTPAE<sub>k</sub></u>	<u>means the licensee's expenditure on Non-Technical Mitigation Projects that the licensee has reported to the Authority for previous Regulatory Years of the Price Control Period.</u>

## Appendix 1

### Appendix 2 Expenditure cap for Non-Technical Mitigation Projects (NTPC<sub>t</sub>) (£m. [2018/19 prices](#))

7.5

#### Special Condition 5.5 Not used

#### Special Condition 5.6 Net zero carbon Capital Construction use it or lose it allowance (NZ3Ct)

##### Introduction

- 5.6.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term NZ3Ct (the net zero carbon Capital Construction term). This contributes to the calculation of ORA<sub>t</sub> (the other revenue allowances term), which in turn feeds into the calculation of Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 5.6.2 The effect of this condition is to:
- (a) specify the associated allowance for net zero carbon Capital Construction;
  - (b) require the licensee to submit a net zero carbon Capital Construction evaluation report at the end of the Price Control Period; and
  - (c) provide for a Use It Or Lose It Adjustment
- 5.6.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow when assessing the ~~Price Control Deliverable~~ [net zero carbon Capital Construction evaluation report](#).

##### Part A: Formula for calculating the net zero carbon Capital Construction Price Control Deliverable term (NZ3Ct)

- 5.6.4 The value of NZ3Ct is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$NZ3Ct = NZ3CA_t - NZ3CR_t$$

where:

- NZ3CA<sub>t</sub> means the sum of allowances in Appendix 1; and
- NZ3CR<sub>t</sub> has the value of zero unless otherwise directed by the Authority in accordance with Part D.

##### Part B: Requirement to submit a net zero carbon Capital Construction evaluation report

- 5.6.5 The licensee must submit to the Authority a net zero carbon Capital Construction evaluation report by 31 July 2026.

- 5.6.6 The report must include:
- (a) a list and description of the projects undertaken by the licensee to offset carbon emissions created by Capital Construction;
  - (b) the cost of each project;
  - (c) evidence that the costs were efficiently incurred; and
  - (d) the emissions each project has or will offset in terms of T/CO2e.

**Part C: Assessment of the net zero carbon Capital Construction evaluation report**

- 5.6.7 The Authority will direct an amendment to the value of NZ3CRt where it considers that a Use It Or Lose It Adjustment is appropriate.

**Part D: Authority's direction process**

- 5.6.8 Before making a direction under paragraph 5.6.7, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 5.6.9 The direction will set out the value of the NZ3CRt term and the Regulatory Years to which that adjustment relates.

**Appendix 1**

**Net zero carbon Capital Construction allowance (£m, 2018/19 prices)**

	Regulatory Year					Total
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	
NZ3CAt	-	-	-	1.25	1.25	2.5

**Special Condition 5.7 Transmission investment for renewable generation (TIRG<sub>r</sub>)**

**Introduction**

- 5.7.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term TIRG<sub>r</sub> (the transmission investment for renewable generation term). This contributes to the calculation of ORA<sub>r</sub> (the other revenue allowances term), which feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 5.7.2 The effect of this condition is to extend the RHO ET1 transmission investment for renewable generation funding.

5.7.3—This condition also specifies the information the licensee must provide on transmission investment projects.

**Part A: Calculation the TIRG revenue allowance**

5.7.4—The value of  $TIRG_t$  will be calculated in accordance with the following formula

$$TIRG_t = LTIRG_t \cdot \frac{PI_{2018/19}}{PI_t}$$

where

$LTIRG_t$  has the value of  $TIRG_t$  calculated in accordance with RHO ET1 Special Condition 3J (Transmission Investment for Renewable Generation) as in force on 31 March 2021; and

$PI_t$  is the price index derived in accordance with Part F of Special Condition 2.1.

**Part B: Information to be provided to the Authority in connection with Transmission Investment for Renewable Generation**

5.7.5—The licensee must comply with the reporting obligations specified in Special Condition 3J of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.

**Special Condition 5.7 Not used**

## Chapter 6: Pass-through expenditure

### Special Condition 6.1 Pass-through items (PT<sub>t</sub>)

#### Introduction

- 6.1.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term PT<sub>t</sub> (the allowed pass-through term). This feeds into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 6.1.2 The effect of this condition is to ensure that the licensee's Allowed Revenue reflects that certain costs can be passed through to Users.

#### Part A: Formula for calculating the allowed pass-through term (PT<sub>t</sub>)

- 6.1.3 The value of the PT<sub>t</sub> term is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$PT_t = RB_t + EDE_t + TPD_t + SHCP_t$$

where:

- $RB_t$  means the amount levied on the licensee in respect of the Prescribed Rates or an amount directed under Part B;
- $EDE_t$  means the payments in relation to the Pension Scheme Established Deficit repair expenditure for each Regulatory Year, [as further explained and elaborated upon in the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook; and](#)
- $TPD_t$  means the temporary physical disconnection costs incurred by the licensee in relation to interruption payments made by the System Operator as part of its balancing services activity in the licensee's Transmission Area that are charged to the licensee in accordance with the provisions of the STC, ~~and~~
- $SHCP_t$  ~~means the ENS compensatory payments pass-through term in Special Condition 6.2 (Energy not supplied compensatory pass-through).~~

#### Part B: Review of Prescribed Rates pass-through term (RB<sub>t</sub>)

- 6.1.4 As part of any periodic revaluation, the licensee must:
- (a) engage with the Relevant Valuation Agency; and
  - (b) use its reasonable endeavours to minimise the amount of the Prescribed Rates to which it is liable.
- 6.1.5 If, after reviewing the licensee's engagement with the Relevant Valuation Agency [and any further information required from the licensee](#) with respect to a particular revaluation, the Authority considers that the licensee has not complied with paragraph 6.1.4, the Authority will adjust the value of RB<sub>t</sub> by direction.

## Special Condition 6.2 Energy not supplied compensatory scheme pass-through (SHCP<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

6.2.1 — The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term SHCP<sub>t</sub> (the compensatory scheme pass-through term). This contributes to the calculation of the term PT<sub>t</sub> (the allowed pass-through term), which in turns feed into Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

6.2.2 — The effect of this condition is to adjust the licensee's revenue to reflect payments made in accordance with the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology.

6.2.3 — This condition also places obligations on the licensee with respect to that methodology.

### Part A: Formula for calculating the compensatory payments adjustment term (SHCP<sub>t</sub>)

6.2.4 — The value of SHCP<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$SHCP_t = (DCP_t + CCP_t)$$

where:

DCP <sub>t</sub>	is the sum of compensatory payments made to Domestic Customers corresponding to Loss of Supply Events, as derived in accordance with paragraph 6.2.5; and
CCP <sub>t</sub>	is the sum of compensatory payments made to Commercial Customers corresponding to Loss of Supply Events, as derived in accordance with paragraph 6.2.6.

6.2.5 — The value of DCP<sub>t</sub> is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$DCP_t = (DCOS_t \times DC) + (EDCOS_t \times EDC)$$

where:

DCOS	is the total number of Domestic Customers off supply for a period of six hours or more that are eligible for a compensatory payment under the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology;
DC	is the compensatory payment for Domestic Customers set out in the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology in force at the time of the Loss of Supply Event;
EDCOS <sub>t</sub>	is the total number of Domestic Customers off supply for a period of twelve hours or more that are eligible for

enhanced compensatory payment under the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology; and

$EDC_t$  is the enhanced compensatory payment for Domestic Customers set out in the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology in force at the time of the Loss of Supply Event.

6.2.6 — The value of  $CCP_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$CCP_t = (CCOS_t \times CC) + (ECCOS_t \times ECC)$$

where:

$CCOS_t$  is the total number of Commercial Customers off supply for a period of six hours or more that are eligible for compensatory payment under the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology;

$CC$  is the compensatory payment for Commercial Customers set out in the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology in force at the time of the Loss of Supply Event;

$ECCOS_t$  is the total number of Commercial Customers off supply for a period of twelve hours or more that are eligible for enhanced compensatory payment under the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology; and

$ECC$  is the enhanced compensatory payment for Commercial Customers set out in the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology in force at the time of the Loss of Supply Event.

## Part B: ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology

6.2.7 — The licensee must have in place an ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology approved by the Authority.

6.2.8 — The ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology must set out the methodology by which the licensee will:

- (a) identify and contact eligible customers;
- (b) calculate payment amounts; and
- (c) process compensatory payments for Loss of Supply Events.

6.2.9 — The licensee must use its best endeavours to apply the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology.

6.2.10 — The licensee must from time to time, and in any event not less than once in every period of two Regulatory Years, review and propose any revisions to the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology as may be necessary in order to

~~ensure that it continues to enable the identification and contacting of eligible customers, and the processing of compensatory payments.~~

~~6.2.11 Before revising the ENS Compensatory Payment Methodology, the licensee must submit a copy of the proposed revisions to the Authority.~~

~~6.2.12 The Authority will:~~

~~(a) approve the proposed revisions;~~

~~(b) reject the proposed revisions; or~~

~~(c) reject the proposed revisions and give recommendations as to alternative revisions that it considers should be made.~~

**Special Condition 6.2 Not used**

## Chapter 7: Legacy adjustments

### Special Condition 7.1 Legacy adjustments to revenue ( $LAR_t$ )

#### Introduction

7.1.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term  $LAR_t$  (the legacy adjustments term), which in turn feeds into the Allowed Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

7.1.2 The value of  $LAR_t$  and its components are in nominal prices.

#### Part A: Formula for calculating total legacy adjustments ( $LAR_t$ )

7.1.3 The value of the  $LAR_t$  term is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$LAR_t = LPT_t + LMOD_t + LK_t + LTRU_t + NOCO_t + LSSO_t + LEDR_t + LSFI_t + LRI_t$$

where:

$LPT_t$  means the legacy pass-through term and is derived in accordance with Special Condition 7.2 (Legacy pass-through items);

$LMOD_t$  has the value in sheet X"[NGET](#)" of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model unless the Authority directs otherwise in accordance with Special Condition 7.3 (Legacy MOD);

$LK_t$  means the legacy K correction term and is derived in accordance with Special Condition 7.4 (Legacy K correction);

$LTRU_t$  means the legacy TRU term and is derived in accordance with Special Condition 7.5 (Legacy TRU term);

$LSSO_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 7.6 (Close out of the RIIO-ET1 stakeholder satisfaction output);

$LEDR_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 7.7 (Close out of the RIIO-1 adjustment in respect of the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme);

$LSFI_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 7.8 (Close out of the RIIO-ET1 ~~incentive~~ [incentive](#) in respect of the sulphur hexafluoride (SF6) gas emissions incentive); ~~and~~

$LRI_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 7.9 (Close out of the RIIO-ET1 reliability incentive in respect of energy not supplied); ~~and~~ [and](#)

$NOCO_t$  is derived in accordance with Special Condition 7.10 (Close out of RIIO-1 Network Outputs); ~~and~~ [and](#)

### Special Condition 7.2 Legacy pass-through items ( $LPT_t$ )

#### Introduction

7.2.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the  $LPT_t$  term (the RIIO-ET1 pass-through items close out term). This contributes to the calculation of the legacy

adjustments term in Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue), which in turn feeds into the Allowed Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

- 7.2.2 The effect of this condition is to close out certain RIIO-ET1 allowed pass-through terms, such that revenue in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and 1 April 2022 reflects the specified pass-through costs adjustments relating to the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2019 and 1 April 2020 respectively.

**Part A: Formula for calculating the RIIO-ET1 pass-through items ( $LPT_t$ )**

- 7.2.3 For the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and 1 April 2022, the value of  $LPT_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$LPT_t = LRB_t + LTPD_t + LITC_t + LLF_t$$

where

- $LRB_t$  has the value of  $RB_t$  as determined in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 3B (Calculation of allowed pass-through items) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021;
- $LTPD_t$  has the value of  $TPD_t$  as determined in accordance with Part D of Special Condition 3B (Calculation of allowed pass-through items) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021;
- $LITC_t$  has the value of the  $ITC_t$  as determined in accordance with Part E of Special Condition 3B (Calculation of allowed pass through items) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021; and
- $LLF_t$  Has the value of the  $LF_t$  as determined in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 3B (Calculation of allowed pass through items) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.

- 7.2.4 For Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2023, the ~~values~~ value of  ~~$LITC_t$  and  $LLF_t$~~   $LPT_t$  is zero.

**Special Condition 7.3 Legacy MOD ( $LMOD_t$ )**

**Introduction**

- 7.3.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out the process the Authority will follow when directing values for the term  $LMOD_t$  (the legacy MOD term). This contributes to the calculation of the legacy adjustments term in Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue), which in turn feeds into the Allowed Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 7.3.2 The effect of this condition is to reflect the close out of the ET1 Price Control Financial Model.

**Part A: Authority Assessment and direction**

- 7.3.3 The value of  $LMOD_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$LMOD_t = MOD_t \cdot RPIF_t$$

where:

- $MOD_t$  has the value directed by the Authority coinciding with the Annual Iteration Process, related to revisions to the ET1 Price Control Financial Model, performed in accordance with Chapter 8 (legacy) of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model [Handbook](#); and
- $RPIF_t$  has the value of  $RPIF_t$  as determined in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 3A (Restriction of Transmission Network Revenue) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.

7.3.4 Before making a direction under paragraph 7.3.3 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Special Condition 7.4 Legacy K correction ( $LK_t$ )

### Introduction

- 7.4.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term  $LK_t$  (the legacy [K](#) correction term). This contributes to the calculation of the legacy adjustments term in Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue), which in turn feeds into the Allowed Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 7.4.2 The effect of this condition is to close out the RII0-ET1 correction term such that revenue in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 reflects the correction value relating to the Regulatory Year commencing on 1 April 2019.

### Part A: Formula for calculating the legacy correction term ( $LK_t$ )

- 7.4.3 For the Regulatory Year commencing on 1 April 2021, the value of  $LK$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$LK_t = -K_t$$

where:

- $K_t$  has the value of  $K$  as determined in accordance with Part E of Special Condition 3A (Restriction of Transmission Network Revenue) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.
- 7.4.4 The value of  $LK_t$  for Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2022 is zero.

## Special Condition 7.5 Legacy TRU Term ( $LTRU_t$ )

### Introduction

- 7.5.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the term  $LTRU_t$  (the legacy TRU term). This contributes to the calculation of the legacy adjustments term in Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue), which in turn feeds into the Allowed Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 7.5.2 The effect of this condition is to close out the RIIO-ET1 TRU term such that revenue in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 to 1 April 2024 reflects TRU adjustments relating to inflation forecasts used in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2017 to 1 April 2020 respectively.

### Part A: Formula for calculating the legacy TRU term ( $LTRU_t$ )

- 7.5.3 For the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 to 1 April 2024, the value of  $LTRU_t$  is derived in accordance with the following formula:

$$LTRU_t = TRU_t \cdot RPIF_t$$

where

- $TRU_t$  is equivalent to  $TRU_t$  as determined in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 3A (Restriction of Transmission Network Revenue) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021; and
- $RPIF_t$  has the value of  $RPIF_t$  as determined in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 3A (Restriction of Transmission Network Revenue) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.

- 7.5.4 The value of  $LTRU_t$  for Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2025 is zero.

## Special Condition 7.6 Close out of the RIIO-ET1 stakeholder satisfaction output ( $LSSO_t$ )

### Introduction

- 7.6.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the  $LSSO_t$  term (the RIIO-ET1 stakeholder satisfaction output [close out term](#)). This contributes to the calculation of the legacy adjustments term in Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue), which in turn feeds into ~~Calculated~~ [Allowed](#) Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 7.6.2 The effect of this condition is to close out the RIIO-ET1 stakeholder satisfaction output, [such that revenue in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and 1 April 2022 reflects the licensee's performance in relation to that output in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2019 and 1 April 2020 respectively.](#)

[7.6.3 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when amending the Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance.](#)

**Part A: Formula for calculating the RIIO-ET1 stakeholder satisfaction output [close out](#) term ( $LSSO_t$ )**

~~7.6.3~~[7.6.4](#) For the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and on 1 April 2022, the value of  $LSSO_t$  is [equal to the value of  \$SSO\_t\$](#)  calculated in accordance with Part A of Special Condition 3D (Stakeholder Satisfaction Output) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.

~~7.6.4~~[7.6.5](#) For Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2023, the value of  $LSSO_t$  is zero.

**~~Part B: Direction of the Stakeholder Engagement Reward term ( $SER_t$ )~~**

**~~Part C:~~[Part B: The licensee may apply \[Amendment\]\(#\) to the Authority for a direction adjusting the value of the  \$SER\_t\$  term in accordance with the Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance published on the Authority's Website.](#)**

~~7.6.5~~ The maximum value of  $SER_t$  that the Authority will direct is equal to 0.5 per cent of Base Transmission Revenue in Regulatory Year  $t$  as calculated in accordance with Part C of Special Condition 3A (Restriction of Transmission Network Revenue) as in force on 31 March 2021.

**~~Part D: Modification of the Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance~~**

~~7.6.6~~ The Authority will modify [The Authority will amend](#) the Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance by direction.

~~7.6.7~~ Before amending the Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the amended Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance to come into effect;
- (c) the reasons for the amendments to the Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance; and
- (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the Stakeholder Engagement Reward Guidance, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Special Condition 7.7 Close out of the RIIO-ET1 adjustment in respect of the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme (LEDR<sub>t</sub>)

### Introduction

- 7.7.1 The purpose of this condition is to ~~direct~~[calculate](#) the term LEDR<sub>t</sub> (the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme close out term). This contributes to the calculation of the legacy adjustments term in Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue), which in turn feeds into Allowed Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 7.7.2 The effect of the condition is to close out the RIIO-ET1 Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme, [such that revenue in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and 1 April 2022 reflects the licensee's performance in relation to that output in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2019 and 1 April 2020 respectively](#).
- 7.7.3 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when amending the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance.

### Part A: ~~Direction of~~[Formula for calculating](#) the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme close out term (LEDR<sub>t</sub>)

- 7.7.4 The licensee may apply to the Authority for a direction adjusting the value of the LEDR<sub>t</sub> term for Regulatory Year 2021/22 in accordance with the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance.
- 7.7.5 For the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and on 1 April 2022, the value of LEDR<sub>t</sub> is calculated in accordance with Part B of Special Condition 3F (Adjustment in Respect of the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.
- 7.7.6 For Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2023, the value of LEDR<sub>t</sub> is zero.

### Part B: Amendments to the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance

- 7.7.7 The Authority will amend the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance by direction.
- 7.7.8 Before amending the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's website:
- (a) the text of the amended Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance to come into effect;

- (c) the reasons for the amendments to the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance; and
- (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the Environmental Discretionary Reward Scheme Guidance, which will not be less than 28 days.

### **Special Condition 7.8 Close out of RIIO-ET1 incentive in respect of sulphur hexafluoride (SF6) gas emissions incentive (LSFI<sub>t</sub>)**

#### **Introduction**

- 7.8.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the [term](#) LSFI<sub>t</sub> ~~term~~ (the RIIO-ET1 sulphur hexafluoride incentive close-out term). This contributes to the calculation of the legacy adjustments term in Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue), which in turn feeds into Allowed Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 7.8.2 The effect of this condition is to close out the RIIO-ET1 incentive in respect of sulphur hexafluoride gas emissions, such that revenue in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and 1 April 2022 reflects the licensee's performance under that incentive in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2019 and on 1 April 2020 respectively.

#### **Part A: Formula for calculating the RIIO-ET1 sulphur hexafluoride incentive close-out term (LSFI<sub>t</sub>)**

- 7.8.3 For the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and on 1 April 2022, the value of LSFI<sub>t</sub> is [equal to the value of SFI<sub>t</sub>](#) calculated in accordance with Part A of Special Condition 3E (Incentive in Respect of Sulphur Hexafluoride (SF6) Gas Emissions) of this licence as in force on 31 March 2021.
- 7.8.4 For the Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2023, the value of LSFI<sub>t</sub> is zero.

### **Special Condition 7.9 Close out of the RIIO-ET1 reliability incentive in respect of energy not supplied (LRI<sub>t</sub>)**

#### **Introduction**

- 7.9.1 The purpose of this condition is to calculate the [term](#) LRI<sub>t</sub> ~~term~~ (the RIIO-ET1 reliability incentive close-out term). This contributes to the calculation of the legacy adjustments term in Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue), which in turn feeds into Allowed Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 7.9.2 The effect of this condition is to close out the RIIO-ET1 reliability incentive in respect of energy not supplied, such that revenue in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2021 and on 1 April 2022 reflects the licensee's

performance under that incentive in the Regulatory Years commencing on 1 April 2019 and on 1 April 2020 respectively.

**Part A: Formula for calculating the RIIO-ET1 reliability incentive close-out term (LRI<sub>t</sub>)**

- 7.9.3 For the Regulatory Years commencing [on 1 April 2021](#) and [on 1 April 2022](#), the value of LRI<sub>t</sub> is equal to the value of RI<sub>t</sub> calculated in accordance with Part A of Special Condition 3C (Reliability Incentive Adjustment in Respect of Energy Not Supplied) [of this licence](#) as in force on 31 March 2021.
- 7.9.4 For the Regulatory Years commencing on or after 1 April 2023, the value of ~~LRI~~ [LRI<sub>t</sub>](#) is zero.

**Special Condition 7.10 Close out of RIIO-1 Network Outputs (NOCO<sub>t</sub>)**

**Introduction**

- 7.10.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out the process for deciding the term NOCO<sub>t</sub> (the RIIO-1 Network Outputs close out term). This contributes to the calculation of the legacy adjustments term in Special Condition 7.1 (Legacy adjustments to revenue), which in turn feeds into ~~Calculated~~ [Allowed](#) Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 7.10.2 The effect of this condition is to adjust the licensee's revenue to reflect its RIIO-1 Network Outputs delivery.

**Part A: ~~Part A:~~ RIIO-1 Network Outputs information to be provided by the licensee**

- 7.10.3 By 31 July 2021, [or such later date directed by the Authority](#), the licensee must provide to the Authority a report consistent with the requirements of the NOMs Incentive Methodology which sets out why it considers that it has delivered:
- (a) any RIIO-1 Network Output in accordance with the relevant specifications; and
  - (b) any RIIO-1 Materially Equivalent Outputs; ~~and~~
- [7.10.4 By 1 December 2021, or such later date directed by the Authority, the licensee must provide to the Authority a report consistent with the requirements of the NOMs Incentive Methodology which sets out why it considers that it has delivered:](#)
- [\(a\) any RIIO-1 Justified Material Over-delivery;](#) or
  - ~~(c)~~ [\(b\) any RIIO-1 Justified Material Under-delivery.](#)

**[Part B: Process for modifying the NOMs Incentive Methodology](#)**

- [7.10.5 The Authority will modify the NOMs Incentive Methodology by direction.](#)

7.10.6 Before making a direction under paragraph 7.10.5, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

(a) the text of the proposed direction;

(b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and

(c) a period during which representations on the proposed direction may be made, which will not be less than 28 days.

**Part B: ~~Part C:~~ Process for directing the RIIO-1 Network Outputs close out term (NOCO)**

~~7.10.4~~ 7.10.7 The Authority will assess the licensee's RIIO-1 Network Outputs delivery in accordance with the principles in Appendix 1, which are further clarified and supplemented by the NOMs Incentive Methodology.

~~7.10.5~~ 7.10.8 Before directing the value of NOCO, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

(a) the text of the proposed direction;

(b) the reasons why it proposes to issue the direction; and

(c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than ~~28~~ 56 days.

**Appendix 1**

**Treatment of under-delivery and over-delivery of RIIO-1 Network Outputs**

Incentives	Justified	Unjustified
Over-delivery	Cost of over-delivery will be included in the licensee's revenue. The financing cost incurred by the licensee in advancing investment will be reimbursed. Reward of 2.5 per cent of the additional costs associated with the material over-delivery.	Cost of over-delivery will be included in the licensee's revenue. The licensee will incur the financing cost of earlier investment.
Under-delivery	Cost of under-delivery will be excluded from the licensee's revenue. The licensee will benefit from the financing cost of delayed investment.	Cost of under-delivery will be excluded from the licensee's revenue. The benefit arising to the licensee from the financing cost of delayed investment will be clawed back. Penalty of 2.5 per cent of the avoided costs associated

---

with the material under-delivery.

---

## Special Condition 7.11 RIIO-ET1 network innovation competition

### Introduction

7.11.1 ~~The Network Innovation Competition~~ [The NIC](#) ran during the RIIO-ET1 price control period to fund innovative low carbon or environmental projects. Although it will no longer run for the licensee from 1 April 2021, this condition makes provision for arrangements relating to the regulation, administration and governance of NIC Funding.

[7.11.2 Parts A and D are supplemented by the relevant provisions of the NIC Governance Document.](#)

### Part A: The Funding Return Mechanism

~~7.11.2~~ [7.11.3](#) The Authority may direct how Returned Project Revenues should be paid to customers through the Funding Return Mechanism, or where the Authority considers it to be appropriate, how they should be retained by the licensee.

~~7.11.3~~ [7.11.4](#) In each Regulatory Year, in accordance with the appropriate provisions of the NIC Governance Document, the Authority will calculate and then, by direction given to the licensee, specify:

- (a) the amount of any Funding Return that the licensee must pay to the System Operator; and
- (b) the manner in which and the timescale over which the licensee must pay that amount.

### Part B: The NIC Governance Document

~~7.11.4~~ [7.11.5](#) The licensee must comply with the NIC Governance Document.

~~7.11.5~~ [7.11.6](#) The Authority will amend the NIC Governance Document by direction.

~~7.11.6~~ [7.11.7](#) The Authority will publish the NIC Governance Document on the Authority's Website.

~~7.11.7~~ [7.11.8](#) The NIC Governance Document makes and will continue to make provision about:

- (a) the process and procedures that will be in place for the assessment, approval and financing of project funding (where necessary);
- (b) arrangements to ensure that relevant matters the licensee learned from the implementation of Eligible NIC Projects can be captured and disseminated

by the licensee to other Transmission Licensees and holders of Distribution Licences;

- (c) the nature of the reporting obligations in respect of such projects (which may include reporting in respect of the funding and the completion of such projects, as well as reporting on compliance with this condition and the provisions of the NIC Governance Document);
- (d) arrangements relating to the treatment of intellectual property rights including Returned Royalty Income in respect of Eligible NIC Projects; and
- (e) any other matters ~~the Authority considers appropriate~~ [relating to the governance of the NIC](#).

### **Part C: Procedure for amending the NIC Governance Document**

~~7.11.8~~ [7.11.9](#) Before amending the NIC Governance Document by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the amended NIC Governance Document;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended NIC Governance Document to come into effect;
- (c) the reasons for the amendments to the NIC Governance Document; and
- (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the NIC Governance Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

### **Part D: Successful Delivery Reward**

~~7.11.9~~ [7.11.10](#) The Authority may direct that the ~~NTS~~ [System](#) Operator pay the licensee a Successful Delivery Reward, in accordance with the provisions of the NIC Governance Document.

## **Special Condition 7.12 Legacy net RAV additions (LRAV<sub>t</sub>)**

### **Part A: Introduction**

7.12.2 This condition explains the process the Authority will follow when directing values for the term LRAV<sub>t</sub> (the legacy RIIO-1 net RAV additions term). This contributes to the calculation of the term DPN<sub>t</sub> (the depreciation term as calculated by the ET2 Price Control Financial Model), which in turn feeds into the Calculated Revenue in Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

7.12.3 The effect is to reflect the close out of the RIIO-ET1 Price Control Financial Model [in respect of legacy net RAV additions](#).

### **Part B: Authority assessment and direction**

7.12.4 The Authority will direct revisions to LRAV<sub>t</sub>, coinciding with the Annual Iteration Process.

7.12.5 Before making a direction under paragraph 7.12.3 the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the reasons for the proposed direction; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Chapter 8: Governance

### Special Condition 8.1 Governance of the ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments

#### Introduction

8.1.1 The purpose of this condition is to establish:

- (a) the [ET2](#) Price Control Financial Instruments; and
- (b) a robust and transparent change control framework for the ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments:

#### Part A: The ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments

8.1.2 Each of the following ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments forms part of this condition:

- (a) the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook; and
- (b) the ET2 Price Control Financial Model.

#### Part B: Assessment of the likely impact of an intended modification

8.1.3 Before initiating any modification of an ET2 Price Control Financial Instrument, the Authority will assess whether that modification would be likely to have a significant impact on any of the following persons:

- (a) the licensee;
- (b) any other Transmission Licensee in whose licence a condition equivalent to this one has effect;
- (c) any person engaged in the shipping, transportation, or supply of gas conveyed through pipes or in the generation, transmission, distribution, or supply of electricity; and
- (d) energy consumers (whether considered individually, as a whole, or by reference to any class or category of them) in Great Britain.

8.1.4 In making the assessment required by paragraph 8.1.3, the Authority will have regard to all relevant factors including:

- (a) any impact which an intended modification would be likely to have on any component of the licensee's Allowed Revenue or on any value, rate, time period, or calculation used in the determination of Allowed Revenues; and
- (b) in respect of modifications to the ET2 Price Control Financial Model, any views expressed by the ET2 Price Control Financial Model Working Group.

8.1.5 For the purposes of paragraph 8.1.3, it is to be presumed that a modification which serves to correct a manifest error contained in an ET2 Price Control Financial Instrument will not have a significant impact on any of the persons mentioned in that paragraph.

### **Part C: Circumstances in which a modification may be made**

- 8.1.6 If, having carried out the required assessment under Part B, the Authority considers that an intended modification of an ET2 Price Control Financial Instrument would not be likely to have a significant impact on any of the persons mentioned in paragraph 8.1.3, it may modify that instrument by direction. Otherwise any modification will be made under section 11A of the Act.
- 8.1.7 Before making a direction under paragraph 8.1.6, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
  - (b) the reasons for the proposed direction, including why the Authority believes that the modification would not be likely to have a significant impact on any of the persons mentioned in paragraph 8.1.3; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 8.1.8 A direction under paragraph 8.1.6 will set out:
- (a) the modifications to the ET2 Price Control Finance Instruments; and
  - (b) the date from which it is to have effect or the mechanism by which that date is to be determined.

### **Part D: Availability and updating of ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments**

- 8.1.9 This Part has effect in relation to the publication and availability of the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook, and the ET2 Price Control Financial Model.
- 8.1.10 The Authority will ensure that any modifications of the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook, whether under Part C or otherwise, are promptly incorporated into a consolidated version of the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook maintained on the Authority's Website.
- 8.1.11 The Authority will ensure that any modifications of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model, whether under Part C or otherwise, are promptly incorporated into a consolidated version of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model maintained on the Authority's Website.
- 8.1.12 Without limiting the general effect of paragraph 8.1.11, the Authority will, by no later than 30 November prior to each Regulatory Year:
- (a) publish on the Authority's Website, in Microsoft Excel ® format, the version of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model that will be used to ~~determine~~[calculate and publish](#) the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$  in accordance with the calculation set out in Part B of Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction);

- (b) ensure that the electronic name of the file is “ET2 PCFM” followed by “November 20XX” where 20XX represents the calendar year containing the month of November prior to the Regulatory Year;
- (c) ensure that the words “ET2 Price Control Financial Model for the Annual Iteration Process that will take place by 30 November” followed by the preceding Regulatory Year expressed in the format 20XX/XX are included as text within the file itself; and
- (d) publish an up-to-date schedule of any modifications that have been made to the ET2 Price Control Financial Model, whether under Part C or otherwise, up to and including the date of such publication.

8.1.13 The first Regulatory Year in which the Authority will publish a version of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model on the Authority’s Website for the purposes of paragraph 8.1.12 will be Regulatory Year 2021/22 and the last Regulatory Year will be 2024/25.

## Special Condition 8.2 Annual Iteration Process for the ET2 Price Control Financial Model

### Introduction

- 8.2.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out the steps of the Annual Iteration Process that will be carried out by the licensee and the Authority each year in relation to the ET2 Price Control Financial Model, in order to ~~determine~~[calculate and publish](#) the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$  in accordance with Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 8.2.2 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow in issuing and amending the PCFM Guidance.

### Part A: Steps comprising the Annual Iteration Process

- 8.2.3 The paragraphs in this Part set out the steps that comprise the Annual Iteration Process.
- 8.2.4 Step 1: The licensee must, by 31 August 2021 and by 31 July prior to each Regulatory Year, thereafter:
  - (a) [use the version of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model published by the Authority in accordance with paragraph 8.1.12 to](#) complete the PCFM Variable Values table with the PCFM Variable Values in accordance with the PCFM Guidance;
  - (b) ~~run~~[run the macro on the “UserInterface” sheet of](#) the ET2 Price Control Financial Model to calculate the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$ ;
  - (c) save the ET2 Price Control Financial Model; and
  - (d) submit the ET2 Price Control Financial Model to the Authority.

- 8.2.5 Step 2: The Authority will, taking into account any decisions made by it in relation to PCFM Variable Values under Chapters 2 to 7 of this licence:
- (a) review the ET2 Price Control Financial Model submitted by the licensee and confirm or amend any PCFM Variable Values; or
  - (b) where the licensee has not complied with Step 1, complete the PCFM Variable Values table.
- 8.2.6 Step 3: The Authority will run [the macro on the "UserInterface" sheet of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model](#) to calculate the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$ .
- 8.2.7 Step 4: The Authority will publish the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$  on the Authority's Website in accordance with Part B.
- 8.2.8 In relation to Step 1 in paragraph 8.2.4:
- (a) where a PCFM Variable Value is not known at the time of submission, the licensee must calculate that value in accordance with the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook or the PCFM Guidance, as applicable and otherwise provide its best estimate using the information available at the time; and
  - (b) where any PCFM Variable Value relies on a third-party publication that ceases to be published or no longer contains the value required, the value from the most recent publication that did contain the value, or an alternate input agreed to by the Authority must be used.

**Part B: Publication of the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$**

- 8.2.9 The value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$  will be published by the Authority no later than 30 November prior to each Regulatory Year, [and must be used by the licensee when setting Network Charges in accordance with Special Condition 2.1 \(Revenue Restriction\)](#).
- 8.2.10 The Authority may re-publish the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$ , [by the end of January](#) prior to the ~~end of~~ Regulatory Year  $t$ .
- 8.2.11 Before [publishing or re-publishing](#) the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$ , the Authority will:
- (a) send to the licensee:
  - (b) a notice stating the value for the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$  that it proposes to publish; and
  - (c) a copy of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model, which will contain the data used to calculate the value proposed for the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$ ; and
  - (d) specify a period during which representations may be made on the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$ , which will not be less than 14 days.

### **Part C: What if the Annual Iteration Process is not completed by 30 November?**

- 8.2.12 If the Authority does not publish a value for the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$  by 30 November prior to any Regulatory Year, then the Annual Iteration Process will not have been completed and the provisions set out in paragraphs 8.2.13 and 8.2.14 will apply.
- 8.2.13 The Authority will complete the Annual Iteration Process as soon as is reasonably practicable after 30 November by publishing a value for the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$ .
- 8.2.14 In the intervening period (Between the 30 November and the date on which the value of  $AR_t$  is published under paragraph 8.2.13), the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$  will be held to be equal to a value ascertained by:
- (a) taking a copy of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model in its state following the last completed Annual Iteration Process [or re-publication](#) which, for the avoidance of doubt, will exclude the effect of any functional modifications under paragraph 8.1.6 of Special Condition 8.1 (Governance of the ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments) made after the completion of that Annual Iteration Process);
  - (b) using the selection facilities on the ~~user interface~~ ["UserInterface"](#) sheet contained in that copy of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model to select:
  - (c) the name of the licensee; and
  - (d) the Regulatory Year equating to the Regulatory Year  $t$ ; ~~and~~
  - [\(e\) pressing the "Run for One" macro button on the "UserInterface" sheet; and](#)
  - ~~(e)~~ [\(f\) recording the value of the terms  \$ADJR\_t\$  and  \$AR\_t\$  for the licensee that is shown as an output value in the "SavedResults" sheet.](#)

### **Part D: The final year of the ET2 Annual Iteration Process and other clarifications**

- 8.2.15 The last Regulatory Year in which there will be an Annual Iteration Process for the ET2 Price Control Financial Model is 2024/2025 for the purpose of determining the value of the terms  $ADJR_t$  and  $AR_t$  for Regulatory Year 2025/26.
- 8.2.16 For the avoidance of doubt, neither:
- (a) an Annual Iteration Process for the ET2 Price Control Financial Model carried out in accordance with this condition, including in particular the steps set out in Part A; nor
  - (b) a change to the Regulatory Year included in the name of and text within the ET2 Price Control Financial Model (as referred to at paragraphs 8.1.12 (b) and (c)) of Special Condition 8.1 (Governance of the ET2 Price Control Financial Instruments),
  - (c) will constitute a modification of the ET2 Price Control Financial Model within the meaning of Part C of Special Condition 8.1.

- 8.2.17 Where any PCFM Variable Values are revised for years earlier than Regulatory Year  $t$ , the effect of using those revised values in the Annual Iteration Process will, subject to a Time Value of Money Adjustment, be reflected in the calculation of the value of the term  $ADJR_t$  for Regulatory Year  $t$  and, for the avoidance of doubt, it will not have any retrospective effect on a previously published value of the term  $ADJR_t$ .

#### **Part E: The PCFM Guidance**

- 8.2.18 The licensee must comply with the PCFM Guidance when completing the Annual Iteration Process.
- 8.2.19 The Authority will issue and amend the PCFM Guidance by direction.
- 8.2.20 The Authority will publish the PCFM Guidance on the Authority's Website by the PCFM functional change cut-off date set out in the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook.
- 8.2.21 The PCFM Guidance will make provision about:
- (a) instructions and guidance on how to populate the PCFM Variable Values for submission for an Annual Iteration Process;
  - (b) instructions and guidance on the process and timeframe for reporting and submitting the required data; and
  - (c) any requirements for supporting information, documentation or commentary that are to be submitted.
- 8.2.22 Before issuing the PCFM Guidance by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed PCFM Guidance;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the PCFM Guidance to come into effect; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the content of the PCFM Guidance, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 8.2.23 Before ~~amending~~ [directing an amendment to](#) the PCFM Guidance ~~by direction~~, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the ~~proposed~~ amended PCFM Guidance;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended PCFM Guidance to come into effect;
  - (c) the reasons for the amendments to the PCFM Guidance; and
  - (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the PCFM Guidance, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Chapter 9: General obligations

### Special Condition 9.1 Annual Environmental Report

#### Introduction

- 9.1.1 This condition requires the licensee to prepare and publish an Annual Environmental Report.
- 9.1.2 The purpose of an Annual Environmental Report is to increase the public transparency and accountability of the licensee in relation to the impacts of its business and network activities on the environment, and in relation to the licensee's progress against its Environmental Action Plan Commitments.
- 9.1.3 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow in issuing and amending the Environmental Reporting Guidance, which the licensee must comply with when preparing its Annual Environmental Report.

#### Part A: Requirement to prepare and publish an Annual Environmental Report

- 9.1.4 The licensee must prepare an Annual Environmental Report in accordance with the Environmental Reporting Guidance.
- 9.1.5 The licensee must publish an Annual Environmental Report for the preceding Regulatory Year on, or before, the date specified in the Environmental Reporting Guidance.
- 9.1.6 The licensee must ensure its Annual Environmental Report is readily accessible to the public from the licensee's website.

#### Part B: Environmental Reporting Guidance

- 9.1.7 The Authority will issue and amend Environmental Reporting Guidance by direction.
- 9.1.8 The Authority will publish Environmental Reporting Guidance on the Authority's Website.
- 9.1.9 The Environmental Reporting Guidance will set out how the licensee must prepare its Annual Environmental Report, including the following:
  - (a) the engagement the licensee is required to undertake with stakeholders to help inform the development of its Annual Environmental Report;
  - (b) the requirements for the structure and level of detail to be included in the Annual Environmental Report, including some of the data metrics to be used, as well as expectations about the level of explanatory text to be included; and
  - (c) the environmental impacts, relevant Environmental Action Plan Commitments, business practices, existing obligations and activities that must be covered in the Annual Environmental Report.

- 9.1.10 Before issuing the Environmental Reporting Guidance by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the proposed Environmental Reporting Guidance;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the Environmental Reporting Guidance to come into effect; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the content of the Environmental Reporting Guidance, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 9.1.11 Before amending the Environmental Reporting Guidance by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the amended Environmental Reporting Guidance;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended Environmental Reporting Guidance to come into effect, [which, unless agreed with the licensee, will not be before three months or the commencement of the next Regulatory Year, whichever is later;](#)
  - ~~(c)~~ [the reasons for the amendments to the Environmental Reporting Guidance;](#)
  - ~~(d)~~ [how the proposed reporting requirements provide an appropriate balance between the costs of reporting and benefit of the information created; and](#)
  - ~~(e)~~ [a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the Environmental Reporting Guidance, which will not be less than 28 days.](#)

## Special Condition 9.2 Network Asset Risk Metric methodology

### Introduction

- 9.2.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out the requirements on the licensee in respect of the NARM Methodology.
- 9.2.2 It also sets out the process for modifying the NARM Methodology.

### Part A: Requirement to have a NARM Methodology

- 9.2.3 The licensee must have in place and act in accordance with a NARM Methodology that facilitates the achievement of the NARM Objectives.
- [9.2.4 The NOMs Methodology in effect on 31 March 2021 is deemed to be the NARM Methodology in effect from 1 April 2021 until superseded.](#)

### Part B: The NARM Objectives

- ~~9.2.4~~ [9.2.5](#) The NARM Objectives are:

- (a) to provide transparent ~~and~~ logical links between:
  - i. the Asset Data that the licensee collects through inspections, maintenance, and other asset management activities;

- ii. the data that the licensee inputs into its Asset Management Systems;
  - iii. the licensee's asset management decisions; and
  - iv. where relevant, the licensee's whole system investment decisions;
- (b) to enable the Authority to establish the licensee's Baseline Network Risk Outputs and to undertake an objective assessment of the licensee's Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~ [Outputs](#) delivery;
- (c) to enable the robust estimation of Current Monetised Risk, Forecast Monetised Risk, Single-year Monetised Risk, and Long-term Monetised Risk ~~of for~~:
- i. each NARM Asset Category;
  - ii. individual NARM Assets within each NARM Asset Category; and
  - iii. the licensee's Transmission System;
- (d) to enable the robust estimation of the Current Monetised Risk and Long-term Monetised Risk benefits delivered, or expected to be delivered, through interventions on specific assets or groups of assets;
- (e) ~~to~~ [to provide inputs to help](#) explain and justify, through Cost-Benefit Analysis:
- i. the licensee's investment plans for managing and renewing its NARM Assets; and
  - ii. the licensee's outturn delivery of investment options;
- (f) to enable the identification and quantification of drivers leading to changes in Monetised Risk over time;
- (g) to enable the comparative analysis of Monetised Risk between:
- i. different NARM Asset Categories and between individual NARM Assets on the licensee's Transmission System;
  - ii. geographic areas of, and NARM Assets within, the licensee's Transmission System;
  - iii. the licensee's Transmission System and other networks within the same sector;
  - iv. the licensee's Transmission System and networks outside Great Britain with similar assets should similar approaches as set out in the NARM Methodology be applied to estimate Monetised Risk for those networks; and
  - v. the Transmission Systems and Distribution Systems within Great Britain; and
- (h) to enable the communication to the Authority and other interested parties of relevant information about the licensee's Transmission System in an accessible and transparent manner.

## Part C: Modification of the NARM Methodology

~~9.2.5~~9.2.6 The licensee must, at least once every year, review the NARM Methodology to identify scope for modifications that would better facilitate the achievement of the NARM Objectives.

~~9.2.6~~9.2.7 Where the licensee has identified scope for modifications that better facilitate the achievement of the NARM Objectives, it must notify the Authority of the timeframes within which it will propose the relevant modifications to the NARM Methodology.

~~9.2.7~~9.2.8 Where the licensee proposes a modification to the NARM Methodology, it must:

- (a) consult other Network Licensees to which a condition of equivalent effect to this condition applies and with any other interested parties, allowing them a period of at least 28 days within which to make any representations on the proposed modification;
- (b) submit to the Authority a report containing:
  - i. a statement explaining the proposed modification to the NARM Methodology; and
  - ii. an explanation of how, in the licensee's opinion, the proposed modification, if made, would better facilitate the achievement of the NARM Objectives;
- (c) submit to the Authority a draft NARM Methodology that incorporates the proposed modification;
- (d) submit to the Authority any relevant subsidiary or supporting documents, data files, or quantitative models;
- (e) submit to the Authority a full and fair summary of any representations that were made to the licensee pursuant to sub-paragraph (a) above and not withdrawn;
- (f) submit to the Authority an explanation of any changes to the modification proposal that the licensee has made as a consequence of the representations received;
- (g) submit to the Authority a presentation of the data and any other relevant information (including historical data, which should be provided, where reasonably practicable and relevant, for a period of at least ten years prior to the date of the modification proposal) the licensee has used for the purpose of developing the proposed modification;
- (h) submit to the Authority a plan setting out how the licensee intends to rebase its Baseline Network Risk Outputs, if Rebasing is a necessary consequence of implementing the proposed modification; and
- (i) submit to the Authority a timetable for the implementation of the proposed modification, including a date for submission of Rebased Baseline Network Risk Outputs, if necessary.

~~9.2.8~~9.2.9 The Authority will by direction:

- (a) approve the proposed modification;
- (b) approve the proposed modification with amendments; or
- (c) reject the proposed modification.

~~9.2.9~~9.2.10 In the case of paragraph 9.2.89(a) or (b) the Authority may also direct the date by which the licensee must submit Rebased Baseline Network Risk Outputs in accordance with Special Condition 3.1 (Baseline Network Risk ~~Output~~Outputs).

~~9.2.10~~9.2.11 The licensee must implement the modification directed under paragraph 9.2.89(a) or (b) by such date as may be set out in that direction.

~~9.2.11~~9.2.12 Before issuing a direction under paragraph 9.2.89, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed direction;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the proposed direction to come into effect;
- ~~(b)~~(c) the reasons why it proposes to issue the direction; and
- ~~(c)~~(d) a period during which representations may be made on the proposed direction, which will not be less than 28 days.

## **Special Condition 9.3 Price Control Deliverable Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document**

### **Introduction**

- 9.3.1 The purpose of this condition is to require the licensee to report to the Authority on the delivery of its Evaluative PCDs.
- 9.3.2 This condition also provides for the issuing and amending of the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, which:
- (a) the licensee needs to comply with when preparing its reports; and
  - (b) sets out the methodology the Authority will use to assess the delivery of Price Control Deliverables.

### **Part A: Reporting requirement**

- 9.3.3 The licensee must by 31 July of each Regulatory Year, or such later date directed by the Authority, send to the Authority a Basic PCD Report on each Evaluative PCD output for which the delivery date specified in the relevant licence condition was in the previous Regulatory Year.
- 9.3.4 Where directed to do so by the Authority the licensee must send to the Authority a Full PCD Report.

## **Part B: PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document**

- 9.3.5 The licensee must comply with the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document when preparing a report required by Part A.
- 9.3.6 The Authority will issue and amend the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document by direction.
- 9.3.7 The Authority will publish the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document on the Authority's Website.
- 9.3.8 The PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document will set out:
  - (a) how the licensee must prepare the reports required by Part A;
  - (b) the methodology the Authority will use when deciding;
  - (c) whether to direct a value to reduce allowances for Price Control Deliverables that have not been Fully Delivered; and
  - (d) the value to direct.
- 9.3.9 Before issuing the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
  - (a) the text of the proposed PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document to come into effect; and
  - (c) a period during which representations may be made on the content of the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, which will not be less than 28 days.
- 9.3.10 Before amending the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
  - (a) the text of the amended PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document to come into effect;
  - (c) the reasons for the amendments to the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document; and
  - (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the PCD Reporting Requirements and Methodology Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Special Condition 9.4 Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document

### Introduction

- 9.4.1 This condition requires the licensee to prepare applications for Re-openers in accordance with the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document.
- 9.4.2 This condition also explains the process the Authority will follow in issuing and amending the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document.

### Part A: Requirement to comply with the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document

- 9.4.3 The licensee must prepare any applications for Re-openers in accordance with [any applicable provisions of](#) the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document.

### Part B: Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document

- 9.4.4 The Authority will issue and amend the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document by direction.
- 9.4.5 The Authority will publish the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document on the Authority's Website.
- 9.4.6 The Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document will set out how the licensee must prepare its applications for Re-openers, including the following:

[\(a\) the Re-openers to which the document applies:](#)

- ~~(a)~~ [\(b\)](#) the level of detail required in the application;
- ~~(b)~~ [\(c\)](#) any requirement to publish the application;
- ~~(c)~~ [\(d\)](#) when it is appropriate to make redactions in published applications; and
- ~~(d)~~ [\(e\)](#) any requirement for assurance.

- 9.4.7 Before issuing the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed ~~the~~ Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document to come into effect; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the content of the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

- 9.4.8 Before amending the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:
- (a) the text of the amended the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document;
  - (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document to come into effect;
  - (c) the reasons for the amendments to the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document; and
  - (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the Re-opener Guidance and Application Requirements Document, which will not be less than 28 days.

## Special Condition 9.5 Digitalisation

### Introduction

- 9.5.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out the licensee's obligations to:
- (a) have a Digitalisation Strategy;
  - (b) have a Digitalisation Action Plan;
  - (c) update its Digitalisation Strategy and its Digitalisation Action Plan; and
  - (d) [take account of comply DSAP Guidance; and](#)
  - (e) [comply with](#) Data Best Practice Guidance.
- 9.5.2 This condition also sets out the process the Authority will follow when issuing and amending DSAP Guidance and Data Best Practice Guidance.

### Part A: Requirements of the Digitalisation Strategy

- 9.5.3 The licensee must publish its Digitalisation Strategy on, or before, 31 March 2022.
- 9.5.4 The licensee must review the progress it has made against its Digitalisation Strategy, and update its Digitalisation Strategy at ~~least once every 2 years after 31 March 2022~~ [intervals specified in the DSAP Guidance](#).
- 9.5.5 The licensee must:
- (a) publish its Digitalisation Strategy, and updates to its Digitalisation Strategy, on the licensee's website where they are readily accessible to the public;
  - (b) maintain an archive of all published versions of its Digitalisation Strategy on the licensee's website where they are readily accessible to the public; and
  - (c) notify the Authority of any updates to the Digitalisation Strategy.

### Part B: Requirements of the Digitalisation Action Plan

- 9.5.6 The licensee must publish its Digitalisation Action Plan on, or before, 30 June 2021.

9.5.7 The licensee must review the progress it has made against and update its Digitalisation Action Plan at ~~least once every 6 months after 30 June 2021~~ [intervals specified in the DSAP Guidance](#).

9.5.8 The licensee must:

- (a) publish its Digitalisation Action Plan, and each update to its Digitalisation Action Plan, on the licensee's website where they are readily accessible to the public;
- (b) maintain an archive of all published versions of its Digitalisation Action Plan on the licensee's website where they are readily accessible to the public; and
- (c) notify the Authority of any updates to the Digitalisation Action Plan.

#### **Part C: DSAP Guidance.**

9.5.9 The licensee must comply with the DSAP Guidance when:

- (a) preparing and updating its Digitalisation Strategy; and
- (b) preparing and updating its Digitalisation Action Plan.

9.5.10 The Authority will issue and amend the DSAP Guidance by direction.

9.5.11 The Authority will publish the DSAP Guidance on the Authority's Website.

9.5.12 The DSAP Guidance will make provision about:

- (a) how the licensee should work towards digitalisation;
- (b) how the licensee should set out in its Digitalisation Strategy and [Digitalisation](#) Action Plan how it intends to use Energy System Data to generate benefits for consumers and stakeholders and the specific actions it will take to achieve that outcome;
- (c) the form and content of the Digitalisation Strategy and the Digitalisation Action Plan, including:
- (d) the structure, content and level of detail of each;
- (e) the types of activities that should be covered in each;
- (f) any required information associated with those activities; and
- (g) the engagement the licensee is required to undertake with stakeholders to help inform the development of its Digitalisation Strategy and its Digitalisation Action Plan.

#### **Part D: Requirement to employ data best practice**

9.5.13 The licensee must, when conducting work that involves working with or making decisions about the use of Energy System Data, use its best endeavours to act in accordance with Data Best Practice Guidance.

9.5.14 The Authority will issue and amend Data Best Practice Guidance by direction.

9.5.15 The Authority will publish Data Best Practice Guidance on the Authority's Website.

9.5.16 The Data Best Practice Guidance will make provision about how the Authority expects the licensee to comply with data best practice to generate benefits for consumers and stakeholders, including but not limited to ensuring services that involve Energy System Data are designed to meet the needs of consumers and those who directly use the services.

#### **Part E: Process for issuing and amending guidance**

9.5.17 Before issuing DSAP Guidance or Data Best Practice Guidance by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the proposed guidance;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the guidance to come into effect; and
- (c) a period during which representations may be made on the content of the guidance, which will not be less than 28 days.

9.5.18 Before amending DSAP Guidance or Data Best Practice Guidance by direction, the Authority will publish on the Authority's Website:

- (a) the text of the amended guidance;
- (b) the date on which the Authority intends the amended guidance to come into effect;
- (c) the reasons for the amendments to the guidance; and
- (d) a period during which representations may be made on the amendments to the guidance, which will not be less than 28 days.

### **Special Condition 9.6 Disapplication of Relevant Special Conditions**

#### **Part A: Introduction**

9.6.1 The purpose of this condition is to enable the licensee to make a formal request for the disapplication of the Relevant Special Conditions (in whole or in part) and for such provisions to be disappplied following a request in the circumstances specified.

#### **Part B: Procedure for making a Disapplication Request**

9.6.2 The licensee may submit a Disapplication Request in writing to the Authority.

9.6.3 A Disapplication Request must:

- (a) specify to which of the Relevant Special Conditions (or any part or parts of them) the request relates;
- (b) provide a full statement of the licensee's reasons for making the request;

(c) contain such other information or analysis as the licensee considers sufficient to enable the Authority to fully assess the Disapplication Request; and

(d) state the Disapplication Date that the licensee proposes (which must not be earlier than the appropriate date mentioned in Part B).

9.6.4 A Disapplication Request may be submitted only in respect of a specified geographical area.

9.6.5 The Authority may, during the period of 28 days beginning with the date of receipt of a Disapplication Request, give notice to the licensee:

(a) specifying further information or analysis that the Authority reasonably considers is required in order to fully assess the Disapplication Request; and

(b) requesting the licensee to provide that information or analysis.

9.6.6 The licensee may withdraw a Disapplication Request at any time.

#### **Part C: Date from which a disapplication may take effect**

9.6.7 The Disapplication Date specified in a Disapplication Request must be after the period of 18 months beginning with the date of the submission of the Disapplication Request, unless the Authority consents in writing to an earlier date.

9.6.8 If paragraph 9.6.5 applies, a Disapplication Request will be treated as submitted when that further information or analysis is received by the Authority and, if in consequence the Disapplication Date set out in the Disapplication Request no longer complies with paragraph 9.6.7, the Disapplication Date will be treated as being the earliest date that would comply with that paragraph.

#### **Part D: Licensee's right to terminate under a Disapplication Request**

9.6.9 If the licensee has submitted to the Authority a Disapplication Request that complies with the requirements of Parts A and B, it may subsequently give the Authority a Disapplication Notice:

(a) in the circumstance described in Part D; or

(b) in the circumstance described in Part E.

9.6.10 In either case the Disapplication Notice may not take effect before the Disapplication Date or such earlier date to which the Authority may have consented under Part B.

#### **Part E: Termination without involvement of the Competition and Markets Authority**

9.6.11 The circumstance referred to in paragraph 9.6.9(a) is that by the beginning of the period of six months ending with the Disapplication Date, the Authority has

not in response to the Disapplication Request published a decision under section 11A(7) of the Act to modify:

- (a) the Relevant Special Conditions (or any part or parts of them) to which the Disapplication Request applies; or
- (b) this Condition so as to remove the licensee's right to give the Authority a Disapplication Notice in respect of the relevant Disapplication Request.

#### **Part F: Termination after involvement of the Competition and Markets Authority**

- 9.6.12 The circumstance referred to in paragraph 9.6.9(b) is that the Authority has published a decision as described in paragraph 9.6.11(a) or 9.6.11(b) and:
- (a) the licensee has exercised its right to appeal to the Competition and Markets Authority against that decision of the Authority as provided for by section 11C of the Act;
  - (b) the Competition and Markets Authority, acting under section 11F of the Act, has, in respect of the provision to which the Disapplication Notice relates:
  - (c) quashed the Authority's decision, and
  - (d) neither remitted the matter back to the Authority under section 11F(2)(b) of the Act nor substituted its own decision for that of the Authority's under section 11F(2)(c) of the Act; and
  - (e) no more than 30 days have elapsed since the date on which the Competition and Markets Authority quashed the decision in the circumstances described in paragraph 9.6.12(b)(i).

### **Special Condition 9.7 Directly Remunerated Services**

#### **Introduction**

- 9.7.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out the basis on which services provided by the licensee will be treated as Directly Remunerated Services under the special conditions.
- 9.7.2 The effect of this condition is that revenue derived by the licensee from the provision of Directly Remunerated Services is excluded from the calculation of Allowed Revenue.
- 9.7.3 This condition also explains the process that the Authority will follow when directing that services provided by the licensee should be treated, or should not be treated, as Directly Remunerated Services.

#### **Part A: Licensee's obligation to exclude Directly Remunerated Services**

- 9.7.4 The licensee must exclude revenue derived from Directly Remunerated Services from Allowed Revenue.
- 9.7.5 Directly Remunerated Services are:

- (a) services that comply with the general principle set out in Part B; or
- (b) the services listed in Part C to the extent that they comply with the general principle in Part B; or
- (c) services that the Authority directs are to be treated as Directly Remunerated Services [to the extent that such direction will comply with the general principle in Part B.](#)

9.7.6 Services are not to be treated as Directly Remunerated Services if the Authority so directs to the extent that such direction will comply with the general principle in Part B.

#### **Part B: Statement of general principle**

9.7.7 The general principle is that a service provided by the licensee as part of its Licensed Activities [Activity](#) is to be treated as a Directly Remunerated Service if and to the extent that the service is not already remunerated under any of the charges listed in paragraph 9.7.8.

9.7.8 The charges referred to in paragraph 9.7.7 are:

- (a) Network Charges, under the provisions of Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction); and
- (b) charges arising from any activity carried out under the provisions of Special Condition 7.11 (RIIO-ET1 network innovation competition) which results in Returned Royalty Income for the licensee.

#### **Part C: Categories of Directly Remunerated Services**

9.7.9 The descriptions of categories of Directly Remunerated Services set out at paragraph 9.7.10 are to be read and given effect subject to any further explanation or elaboration of any of those descriptions that might be set out in the RIGs.

9.7.10 Directly Remunerated Services will include the following services:

- (a) DRS1. Connection services: This category consists of the carrying out of works (including any necessary reinforcement works or diversionary works) to install, operate, repair, or maintain electric lines, electrical plant, or meters necessary to provide any new connection or modify any existing connection to the licensee's Transmission System, (but only to the extent that the service is not already remunerated under one of the charges set out at paragraph 9.7.8).
- (b) DRS2. Diversionary works under an obligation: This category consists of the relocating of any electric line or electrical plant (including the carrying out of any associated works) pursuant to any statutory obligation other than one imposed on the licensee under section 9(2) (General duties of licence holders) of the Act, where the statutory obligation makes provision for the reimbursement of the costs incurred.

- (c) DRS3. Works required by any alteration of premises: This category consists of the moving of any electric line or electrical plant that forms part of the licensee's Transmission System to accommodate the extension, redesign, or redevelopment of any premises on which the asset in question is located or to which it is connected.
- (d) DRS4. Telecommunications and information technology infrastructure services: This category consists of allowing the use of any electric line or electrical plant that forms part of the licensee's ~~transmission system~~ [Transmission System](#) to carry, either directly or indirectly (including by the incorporation of third party equipment), electronic information and data.
- (e) DRS5. Outage Changes: The net costs reasonably incurred by the licensee as a result of any Outage Change as reimbursed by the System Operator.
- (f) DRS6. Emergency Services: (Not applicable to Electricity Transmission)
- (g) DRS7. PARCA Activities: (Not applicable to Electricity Transmission)
- (h) DRS8. Independent System Operation: (Not applicable to Electricity Transmission)
- (i) DRS9. Network Innovation Funding: Payments made by the System Operator to the licensee in respect of NIC funding in accordance with Special Condition 7.11 (RIIO-ET1 network innovation competition).
- (j) DRS10. Value Added Services: (Not applicable to Electricity Transmission)
- (k) DRS11. Top-up, standby, and enhanced system security: (Not applicable to Electricity Transmission)
- (l) DRS12. Revenue protection services: (Not applicable to Electricity Transmission)
- (m) DRS13. Metering Services: (Not applicable to Electricity Transmission)
- (n) DRS14. Smart Meter Roll-out rechargeable services: (Not applicable to Electricity Transmission)
- (o) DRS15. Miscellaneous: This category consists of the provision of any other service (including the provision of electric lines or electrical plant) that:
  - (p) is for the specific benefit of any third party who requests it; and
  - (q) is not made available by the licensee as a normal part of the activities of its Transmission Business Activities.

#### **Part D: Procedure for issuing directions**

- 9.7.11 Before issuing a direction under Part A the Authority will consider the general principle in Part B.
- 9.7.12 Any direction that the Authority issues under Part A will set out the date on which the licensee must start or cease treating services as Directly Remunerated Services.

## Special Condition 9.8 Tax Reconciliation assurance statement

### Introduction

- 9.8.1 This condition requires the licensee to send to the Authority an annual assurance statement in relation to the Tax Reconciliation template and sets out the form of that statement.

### Part A: Assurance Statement

- 9.8.2 The licensee must by 31 July of each Regulatory Year [starting from 01 April 2023](#), send to the Authority an assurance statement, [relating to Regulatory Year t-2](#) that:
- (a) has been approved by resolution of the licensee's board of directors;
  - (b) is signed by a director of the licensee pursuant to the resolution in sub-paragraph (a); and,
  - (c) is set out in the form prescribed in paragraph 9.8.3 or where paragraph 9.8.4 applies in the form prescribed in paragraph 9.8.5.
- 9.8.3 "In accordance with the requirements of paragraph 9.8.2 of Special Condition 9.8 (Tax Reconciliation assurance statement), the Directors of [licensee] ('the [Licensee](#)[licensee](#)') hereby certify that for the Regulatory Year [~~preceding~~ [Regulatory Year t-2](#)], in their opinion:
- (a) the adjusted notional tax allowance as shown in the Tax Reconciliation template represents a fair interpretation of the ~~Licensee's~~ [licensee's](#) adjusted actual tax liability as shown in the licensee's Company Tax Return (CT600);
  - (b) the Tax Reconciliation has been submitted to the Office of Gas and Electricity Markets along with a copy of:
  - (c) the ~~Licensee's~~ [licensee's](#) most recent CT600 as submitted to Her Majesty's Revenue and Customs;
  - (d) the licensee's most recently submitted Senior Accounting Officer (SAO2) certificate as per (b)i; and
  - (e) the ~~Licensee's~~ [licensee's](#) published Tax Strategy;
  - (f) where appropriate, further information has also been provided to support and explain reconciling items in accordance with the PCFM Guidance;
  - (g) all adjustments made have been appropriately explained in the Tax Reconciliation supporting commentary; and
  - (h) reconciling differences have been appropriately explained and any remaining, unexplained difference is considered immaterial, in aggregate.
- 9.8.4 Where the licensee anticipates a material, unexplained variance to arise in the Tax Reconciliation as described in Chapter 6 of the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook, the prescribed form for the assurance statement is set out in paragraph 9.8.5.

- 9.8.5 "In accordance with the requirements of paragraph 9.8.2 of Special Condition 9.8 (Tax Reconciliation assurance statement), the Directors of [licensee] ('the ~~Licensee~~[licensee](#)') hereby certify that for the Regulatory Year [~~preceding~~ Regulatory Year [t-2](#)], in their opinion:
- (a) the adjusted notional tax allowance as shown in the Tax Reconciliation template does not represent a fair interpretation of the ~~Licensee's~~[licensee's](#) adjusted actual tax liability as shown in the ~~Licensee's~~[licensee's](#) Company Tax Return (CT600);
  - (b) the Tax Reconciliation has been submitted to the Office of Gas and Electricity Markets along with a copy of:
  - (c) the ~~Licensee's~~[licensee's](#) most recent CT600 as submitted to Her Majesty's Revenue and Customs;
  - (d) the licensee's most recently submitted Senior Accounting Officer (SAO2) certificate as per (b)i; and
  - (e) the ~~Licensee's~~[licensee's](#) published Tax Strategy;
  - (f) where appropriate, further information has also been provided to support and explain reconciling items in accordance with the PCFM Guidance;
  - (g) all adjustments made have been appropriately explained in the Tax Reconciliation supporting commentary; [and](#)
  - ~~(h) reconciling differences have been appropriately explained and any remaining, unexplained difference is considered immaterial, in aggregate; and~~
  - (i) [\(h\)](#) a notification has been given in writing to the Authority under Chapter 6 of the ET2 Price Control Financial Handbook."

## Special Condition 9.9 Activities Restrictions

### Introduction

~~9.9.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out, in accordance with section 7(2A)(a) of the Act, activity restrictions on the licensee.~~

### Part A: Activity Restrictions

~~9.9.2 Subject to the provisions of paragraph 9.9.3 (which are made in accordance with section 7(2A)(a) of the Act), the licensee is authorised by paragraph 1 of Part 1 (Terms of the Licence) to participate in the transmission of electricity for the purpose of giving a supply to any premises or enabling a supply to be so given.~~

~~9.9.3 The licensee must not:~~

- ~~(a) co-ordinate or direct the flow of electricity onto or over the whole or any part of the National Electricity Transmission System except:~~
  - ~~i. where permitted to do so under the STC,~~

- ~~ii. with the written approval of the Authority, or~~
- ~~iii. where required to do so by any other licence condition; and~~
- ~~(b) outside its Transmission Area, make available assets comprising part of the National Electricity Transmission System which are intended for the purpose of conveying or affecting the flow of electricity.~~

## Introduction

~~9.9.4~~9.9.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out, in accordance with section 7(2A)(a) of the Act, activity restrictions on the licensee.

### ~~Part B:~~Part A: Activity Restrictions

~~9.9.5~~9.9.2 Subject to the provisions of paragraph 9.8.3 (which are made in accordance with section 7(2A)(a) of the Act), the licensee is authorised by paragraph 1 of Part I (Terms of the Licence) to participate in the transmission of electricity for the purpose of giving a supply to any premises or enabling a supply to be so given.

~~9.9.6~~9.9.3 The licensee must not, outside its Transmission Area, obtain or obtain access to any assets comprising part of the National Electricity Transmission System which are intended for the purpose of conveying electricity except:

- (a) from another Transmission Licensee; or
- (b) where the Authority has issued a direction to the licensee pursuant to paragraph 2 of Standard Condition B18 (Offshore Transmission Owner of Last Resort) insofar as it relates to the transmission system specified in that direction.

## Special Condition 9.10 Network Access Policy

### Introduction

9.10.1 This condition requires the licensee to publish and act consistently with the Network Access Policy designed to facilitate efficient performance and effective liaison between the System Operator and Transmission Owners in relation to the planning, management, and operation of the National Electricity Transmission System for the benefit of consumers and network Users.

### Part A: Network Access Policy

9.10.2 The licensee, together with the other Transmission Owners, must have in place a Network Access Policy approved by the Authority.

9.10.3 The licensee must incorporate the Network Access Policy into its planning and operations as part of its Licensed Activity.

9.10.4 The licensee must act consistently with the Network Access Policy, subject to the need to ensure the safe and secure operation of the National Electricity Transmission System as a whole or any part of it.

9.10.5 The Network Access Policy must include:

- (a) details of the actions that the licensee will take to coordinate with the System Operator and, if appropriate, the other Transmission Owners to ensure that planned network outage arrangements are agreed with due consideration of the long-term outcomes for consumers and network Users;
- (b) details of the actions that the licensee will take for the purposes of responding to and managing unplanned network outages with a view to minimising its contribution to network constraints, subject to the need to ensure the safe and secure operation of the National Electricity Transmission System as a whole or any part of it;
- (c) details of the types of circumstances that are likely to require an alternative approach to that set out in relation to paragraphs 9.10.5(a) and (b); and
- (d) a description of the licensee's communication and coordination strategy for interacting with the System Operator, other Transmission Owners, and Users.

**Part B: Revisions to the Network Access Policy**

9.10.6 The licensee, together with the other Transmission Owners, must from time to time and at least once in every period of two Regulatory Years, review the Network Access Policy and propose such revisions as may be necessary in order to ensure that the information contained in the policy continues to be accurate and consistent with this condition.

9.10.7 Before revising the Network Access Policy the licensee, together with the other Transmission Owners, must submit to the Authority, the System Operator and, if appropriate, to any other relevant Transmission Licensees:

- (a) a copy of the proposed revisions;
- (b) an explanation of the reasons for the proposed revisions; and
- (c) such detailed supporting evidence as the licensee considers will assist the Authority in its consideration of the proposed revisions.

9.10.8 The Authority will:

- (a) approve the proposed revisions;
- (b) reject the proposed revisions; or
- (c) reject the proposed revisions and give recommendations as to alternative revisions that it considers should be made.

9.10.9 Before taking any action under paragraph 9.10.8, the Authority will consult the Transmission Owners, the System Operator and such other interested parties as it considers appropriate.

### Part C: Availability of the Network Access Policy

- 9.10.10 The licensee must ensure that the Network Access Policy is readily accessible to the public from the licensee's website.
- 9.10.11 If the Authority approves a revision to the Network Access Policy, the licensee must ensure that the Network Access Policy made available under paragraph 9.10.10 is updated during the period of ten Working Days beginning with the date of the approval.

## Special Condition 9.11 Provision of information to the System Operator

### Introduction

- 9.11.1 The purpose of this condition is to require the licensee to notify the System Operator of the revenue to be collected via Network Charges.

### Part A: Statement of the ~~TNGET~~TSP<sub>t</sub> value

- 9.11.2 On or before 1 November of the Regulatory Year t-1, the licensee must notify the System Operator of its best estimate for the ~~TNGET~~TSP<sub>t</sub> term.
- 9.11.3 ~~TNGET~~TSP<sub>t</sub> means an amount no more than AR<sub>t</sub> as calculated in accordance with Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).
- 9.11.4 The licensee must keep under review the estimates notified to the System Operator pursuant to paragraph 9.11.2 and, if at any time, the licensee reasonably considers that the value of ~~TNGET~~TSP<sub>t</sub>, notified to the System Operator will be significantly different to the estimates previously notified to the System Operator, the licensee must notify the System Operator of the updated value for ~~TNGET~~TSP<sub>t</sub> as soon as reasonably practicable.
- 9.11.5 By 30 April of each Regulatory Year t, the licensee must provide the Authority with a statement showing the following:
- (a) the value of ~~TNGET~~TSP<sub>t</sub> notified to the System Operator in the Regulatory Year t-1;
  - (b) the aggregate amount of the licensee's connection charges in Regulatory Year t-1 which are not remunerated under Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction); and
  - (c) the aggregate amount of the licensee's charges in Regulatory Year t-1 in respect of Outage Charges.

## Special Condition 9.12 Basis of Transmission Owner Charges

### Introduction

- 9.12.1 The purpose of this condition is to require the licensee to prepare and have in place a Statement of Transmission Owner Charges.

#### **Part A: Statement of Transmission Owner Charges**

- 9.12.2 The licensee must have in place a Statement of Transmission Owner Charges approved by the Authority.
- 9.12.3 The Statement of Transmission Owner Charges must include:
- (a) a schedule listing;
  - (b) items of significant cost required for connection (at entry or exit points) to the licensee's Transmission System,
  - (c) items for which site specific charges may be made or levied, and
  - (d) indicative charges or, where not practicable, an explanation of the methods by which and the principles in accordance with which the charges will be calculated;
  - (e) the methods by which and the principles in accordance with which:
  - (f) site specific charges will be made in circumstances where the electric lines or electrical plant to be installed are (at the licensee's discretion) of greater size or capacity than that required;
  - (g) any charges (including any capitalised charge) will be made for maintenance, replacement and repair required of electric lines, electrical plant or meters provided and installed for making a connection to the licensee's Transmission System; and
  - (h) any charges will be made for disconnection from the licensee's Transmission System and the removal of electrical plant, electric lines and ancillary meters following disconnection; and
  - (i) such other matters as are specified in directions issued by the Authority from time to time for the purpose of this condition.
- 9.12.4 The licensee must set site specific charges for those items referred to in paragraph 9.12.3 at a level that will enable the licensee to recover:
- (a) the appropriate proportion of the costs directly or indirectly incurred in carrying out any works for the extension or reinforcement of the licensee's Transmission System or the provision and installation, maintenance, replacement and repair or (as the case may be) removal following disconnection of any electric lines, electrical plant, meters or other items; and
  - (b) a reasonable rate of return on the capital represented by such costs.

#### **Part B: Revisions to the Statement of Transmission Owner Charges**

- 9.12.5 The licensee must at least once in every Regulatory Year, review and propose such revisions to the Statement of Transmission Owner Charges as may be necessary in order to ensure that it continues to be accurate.

- 9.12.6 The Authority may direct the licensee to modify the Statement of Transmission Owner Charges in such manner, to such extent, and with effect from such time as may be specified in that direction.
- 9.12.7 Before revising the Statement of Transmission Owner Charges, under paragraph 9.12.5, the licensee must provide a copy of the proposed revisions to the Authority.
- 9.12.8 The Authority will:
- (a) approve the proposed revisions;
  - (b) reject the proposed revisions; or
  - (c) reject the proposed revisions and give recommendations as to alternative revisions that it considers should be made.
- 9.12.9 The licensee must give or send a copy of the Statement of Transmission Owner Charges, including any revision in such form and manner as the Authority may direct, to any person who requests a copy of such statement or statements.
- 9.12.10 The licensee may make a charge for any statement given or sent pursuant to paragraph 9.12.9 of an amount reflecting the licensee's reasonable costs of providing the statement, which must not exceed the maximum amount specified by the Authority by direction for the purposes of this condition.

## **Special Condition 9.13 Allowances in respect of a Security Period**

### **Introduction**

- 9.13.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out the process for the licensee to recover Allowed Security Costs in the event of a Security Period.

### **Part A: Process for the recovery of Security Costs**

- 9.13.2 At any time during a Security Period, the licensee may give notice in writing to the Authority suspending, with effect from the date the notice is received by the Authority, application of the Relevant ~~Special Conditions~~ [special conditions](#) specified in the notice, for the remaining duration of the Security Period.
- 9.13.3 At any time during a Security Period, the Authority may by direction, enable the licensee to recover by means of an appropriate equitable increase on all of the charges made in the course of the licensee's Transmission Business an amount estimated as being equal to the licensee's Allowed Security Costs during the Security Period.
- 9.13.4 The direction will set out for the remaining duration of the Security Period any:
- (a) Relevant ~~Special Conditions~~ [special conditions](#) which are suspended or modified; or
  - (b) new ~~Special Conditions~~ [special conditions](#).

- 9.13.5 Subject to paragraphs 9.13.5~~6~~ and 9.13.7~~8~~, the licensee may in any Regulatory Year recover an aggregate amount equal to its Allowed Security Costs in that year or (in so far as not previously recovered) in any previous year, by means of appropriate equitable increases on all of the charges made by the licensee in the course of the Transmission Business.
- 9.13.6 Paragraph 9.13.4~~5~~ does not apply in so far as such Allowed Security Costs were:
- (a) otherwise recovered by the licensee; or
  - (b) taken into account by the Authority in setting the ~~Special Conditions~~ [special conditions](#) by means of a direction issued under paragraph 9.13.3 of this condition.
- 9.13.7 Following the end of each Regulatory Year the licensee must provide the Authority with details in respect of that Regulatory Year of:
- (a) the licensee's estimate of Allowed Security Costs;
  - (b) the aggregate amounts charged under paragraph 9.13.5 of this condition on account of the licensee's Allowed Security Costs; and
  - (c) the basis and calculations underlying the increases in charges made by the licensee in the course of its Transmission Business.
- 9.13.8 Where the Authority is satisfied that the licensee has recovered amounts in excess of the Allowed Security Costs, the Authority may direct the licensee to take such steps as may be specified to reimburse its customers for excess amounts charged.
- 9.13.9 No amounts charged by the licensee under this condition (whether or not subsequently required to be reimbursed) will be taken into account for the purpose of applying the provisions of Special Condition 2.1 (Revenue restriction).

#### **Special Condition 9.14 Not used**

#### **Special Condition 9.15 Not used**

#### **Special Condition 9.16 Not used**

#### **Special Condition 9.17 Prohibited activities and conduct of the Transmission Business**

##### **Introduction**

- 9.17.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out the prohibited activities of the licensee and conduct of the Transmission Business.

#### **Part A: Prohibited Activities**

- 9.17.2 Unless the Authority otherwise directs, the licensee, and any subsidiary of the licensee, must not hold, or seek to hold, a Transmission Licence that has Section C (System Operator Standard Conditions) or Section E (Offshore Transmission Owner Standard Conditions) in effect.

#### **Part B: Conduct of the Transmission Business**

- 9.17.3 The licensee, and the relevant parties listed in paragraph 9.17.5, must not obtain an Unfair Commercial Advantage.
- 9.17.4 The licensee must not disclose or otherwise make use of any System Operator Functions information that it may have received from ~~its~~ NGESO, by virtue of NGESO disclosing such information to the licensee arising from a failure to abide by the provisions of Special Condition 2.6 (Prohibited activities and conduct of the Transmission Business) of NGESO's Transmission Licence.
- 9.17.5 The relevant parties are:
- (a) any Affiliate or Related Undertaking of the licensee that is a subsidiary of, or is controlled by an ultimate controller of, the licensee, including those:
  - (b) intending to participate in a competitive tender exercise to determine a person to whom an Offshore Transmission Licence is to be granted; or
  - (c) participating in a competitive tender exercise to determine a person to whom an Offshore Transmission Licence is to be granted;
  - (d) any User of the National Electricity Transmission System; and
  - (e) any other Transmission Licensee.

### **Special Condition 9.18 Business separation requirements and compliance obligations**

#### **Introduction**

- 9.18.1 The purpose of this condition is to set out the business separation requirements between the licensee and the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses, and the process the licensee must follow to comply with these requirements.
- 9.18.2 Part A sets out the business separation requirements between the licensee and the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses.
- 9.18.3 Part B sets out the Compliance Statement the licensee must publish to describe how it is meeting its Specified Duties.
- 9.18.4 Part C sets out requirements on the licensee to appoint an independent compliance officer and annually report on compliance against the licensee's duties.

**Part A: Legal and functional separation of the licensee and the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses**

- 9.18.5 The licensee must, in carrying out its Licensed Activities, put in place and at all times maintain such systems of control and other governance arrangements as are necessary to ensure that the licensee complies with the obligations contained in Standard Condition B5 (Prohibition of cross-subsidies), Standard Condition B6 (Restriction on Activity and Financial Ring Fencing) and Special Condition 9.16 (Prohibited activities and conduct of the Transmission Business).
- 9.18.6 Without prejudice to paragraph 9.18.5 the licensee must at all times conduct its Licensed Activities separately from the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses, provided that nothing in Part A prevents the licensee from complying with any Section E (Offshore Transmission Owner of Last Resort) Direction made pursuant to Standard Condition B18 (Offshore Transmission Owner of Last Resort).
- 9.18.7 The licensee must ensure that the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses are conducted entirely by corporate entities each of which is separate from the licensee and that the licensee does not, directly or indirectly, hold any shares or other investments:
- (a) in any corporate entity which conducts any of the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses or which exercises or otherwise has control of any of the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses or any of the assets used in or dedicated to any of the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses; or
  - (b) which give the holder an entitlement to vote at the general meetings of any of the corporate entities which conduct the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses or of any company which exercises or otherwise has control of any of the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses.
- 9.18.8 The licensee must ensure that its accounts are maintained and to the extent required by law audited and reported separately from those of any corporate entity which conducts Relevant Other Competitive Business.
- 9.18.9 The licensee must ensure that persons engaged in the management or operation of the licensee (up to and including the members of the licensee's board of directors) are not simultaneously engaged, either full or part time, in the management or operation of any Relevant Other Competitive Business or any corporate entity which conducts Relevant Other Competitive Business, other than in the provision of Shared Services provided by the licensee to its Associates and the provision of services which constitute De Minimis Business to the extent that the provision of those services by the licensee complies with the requirements of standard conditions B5 (Prohibition of cross-subsidies), B6 (Restriction on Activity and Financial Ring Fencing) and B9 (Indebtedness).

9.18.10 The licensee must ensure that arrangements are in place which are effective in restricting access by persons engaged in the management or operation of any of the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses to:

- (a) any part of any premises which is occupied by persons engaged in the management or operation of the licensee; or
- (b) any equipment, facilities or property employed for the management or operation of the licensee.

9.18.11 The licensee must ensure that the systems for the recording, processing or storage of data to which persons engaged in the management or operation of the licensee have access cannot be accessed by persons engaged in the management or operation of the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses.

#### **Part B: Compliance Statement and compliance documents**

9.18.12 The licensee must:

- (a) unless the Authority otherwise consents or directs, at all times comply with the terms of the approved Compliance Statement; and
- (b) at least once every 12 months, or at such other interval as the Authority may direct, review the documents and revise them as necessary, including when circumstances change so that the documents no longer secure compliance with the ~~duties specified in paragraph 9.18.12~~ [Specified Duties](#), to ensure that the documents continue to be complete and accurate in all material respects.

9.18.13 The licensee must submit any proposed revisions to the documents to the Authority.

9.18.14 Any revisions of the documents will only become effective once the Authority has approved them, in accordance with paragraph 9.18.17 [15](#).

9.18.15 The Authority will:

- (a) approve the proposed revisions;
- (b) reject the proposed revisions; or
- (c) reject the proposed revisions and give recommendations as to alternative revisions that it considers should be made.

9.18.16 The licensee must publish a copy of the approved Compliance Statement and each revision of it on its website during the period of 15 Working Days beginning with the date of approval by the Authority.

9.18.17 The Compliance Statement must set out how the licensee will meet:

- (a) the business separation requirements provided for in Part A, with specific reference to:
- (b) the arrangements for managerial separation, as required in paragraph 9.18.9;

- (c) the treatment of Shared Services across the licensee and the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses, together with a list of those services which fall under the definition of Shared Services;
- (d) the arrangements to manage the transfer of employees between the licensee and the Relevant Other Competitive Businesses;
- (e) the appointment of a compliance officer and compliance reporting, provided for in Part C.

**Part C: Appointment of a Compliance Officer and compliance reporting**

- 9.18.18 The licensee must ensure, following consultation with the Authority, that a Compliance Officer is appointed. The person appointed as the Compliance Officer pursuant to this paragraph may also hold other compliance officer roles for the licensee or its Associates licensed under the Gas Act 1986.
- 9.18.19 The licensee must appoint a Single Appointed Director to report to the board of the licensee in relation to the obligations set out in this condition.
- 9.18.20 The licensee must establish a Compliance Committee to report to the board of the licensee.
- 9.18.21 The licensee must secure that the Compliance Committee includes among its members the Single Appointed Director and such persons from within the licensee's business as are responsible for the management of regulatory issues relating to the licence.
- 9.18.22 The licensee must ensure that, as might be reasonably required for the fulfilment of the duties and tasks assigned pursuant to this condition, the Compliance Officer:
- (a) is provided with such employees, premises, equipment, facilities and other resources; and
  - (b) has such access to the licensee's premises, systems, information and documentation,
- 9.18.23 Except to the extent provided for in paragraph 9.18.20, the licensee must ensure that the Compliance Officer is not engaged in the management or operation of the Transmission Business, any Associate of the licensee or any Relevant Other Competitive Businesses.
- 9.18.24 The licensee must make available to the Compliance Officer details of any complaint or representation received by it from any person in respect of the conduct of the licensee in undertaking the Specified Duties.
- 9.18.25 The duties and tasks of the Compliance Officer must include:
- (a) providing advice and information to the licensee (including individual directors of the licensee) and the Single Appointed Director for the purpose of ensuring the licensee's compliance with the Specified Duties;

- (b) monitoring the effectiveness of the practices, procedures and systems adopted by the licensee to ensure its compliance with the Specified Duties and described in the Compliance Statement;
- (c) advising whether, to the extent that the implementation of such practices, procedures and systems require the co-operation of any other person, they are designed so as reasonably to secure the required co-operation;
- (d) investigating any complaint or representation made available to the Compliance Officer in accordance with paragraph 9.18.24~~26~~<sup>24</sup>;
- (e) recommending and advising upon the remedial action which any such investigation has demonstrated to be necessary or desirable; and
- (f) providing relevant advice and information to the licensee (including individual directors of the licensee) and the Compliance Committee established under paragraph 9.17.23~~24~~<sup>20</sup>, for the purpose of ensuring its implementation of:
- (g) the practices, procedures and systems adopted in accordance with the Compliance Statement; and
- (h) any remedial action recommended in accordance with sub-paragraph (e);
- (i) reporting to the Compliance Committee any instances which come to his attention, relating to a member of any of the managerial boards of the licensee, taking into account the interests of a business other than that in respect of which the board of which he is a member of has been established; and
- (j) reporting annually to the Compliance Committee as to the Compliance Officer's activities in respect of the Specified Duties during the period covered by the annual report.

9.18.26 As soon as is reasonably practicable and in any event before the end of the period of 90 days beginning with the date of issue of each annual report of the Compliance Officer, the licensee must produce, in a form approved by the Authority in accordance with paragraph 9.18.13~~14~~<sup>15</sup>, a Compliance Report.

9.18.27 The Compliance Report produced in accordance with paragraph 9.18.28 must in particular:

- (a) detail the activities of the Compliance Officer during the relevant period covered by the Compliance Report;
- (b) refer to such other matters as may be appropriate in relation to the implementation of the practices, procedures and systems described in the Compliance Statement;
- (c) set out the details of any investigations conducted by the Compliance Officer, including:
- (d) the number, type and source of the complaints or representations on which such investigations were based;
- (e) the outcome of such investigations; and

- (f) any remedial action taken by the licensee following such investigations; and
- (g) be accompanied by a Compliance Certificate, in a form approved by the Authority in accordance with paragraph 9.18.13~~13~~<sup>15</sup>, approved by a resolution of the board of the licensee and signed in good faith by the Single Appointed Director pursuant to that resolution, on the licensee's compliance with the Specified Duties.

9.18.28 The licensee must, as soon as reasonably practicable, following the approval of the Compliance Certificate by the board of the licensee, and in any event before the end of the period of 120 days beginning with the date of issue of each annual report of the Compliance Officer, submit to the Authority a copy of the Compliance Report and Compliance Certificate produced in accordance with paragraphs 9.18.26~~28~~<sup>26</sup> and 9.18.27~~29~~<sup>27</sup>, and ensure copies of each of them is readily accessible to the public from the licensee's website.

9.18.29 The licensee must, if so directed by the Authority, appoint an Independent Examiner for the purpose of providing a written report to the Authority:

- (a) reviewing the practices, procedures and systems which have been implemented to secure compliance with this condition;
- (b) assessing the appropriateness of such practices, procedures and systems for securing compliance with the licensee's obligations under this condition; and
- (c) reporting on the licensee's compliance with the requirements of this condition.

9.18.30 The Independent Examiner's report must be provided to the Authority during the period of three Working Days beginning with the date on which the licensee receives the report from the Independent Examiner.

9.18.31 The Independent Examiner's report must be commissioned at such intervals as the Authority may direct.